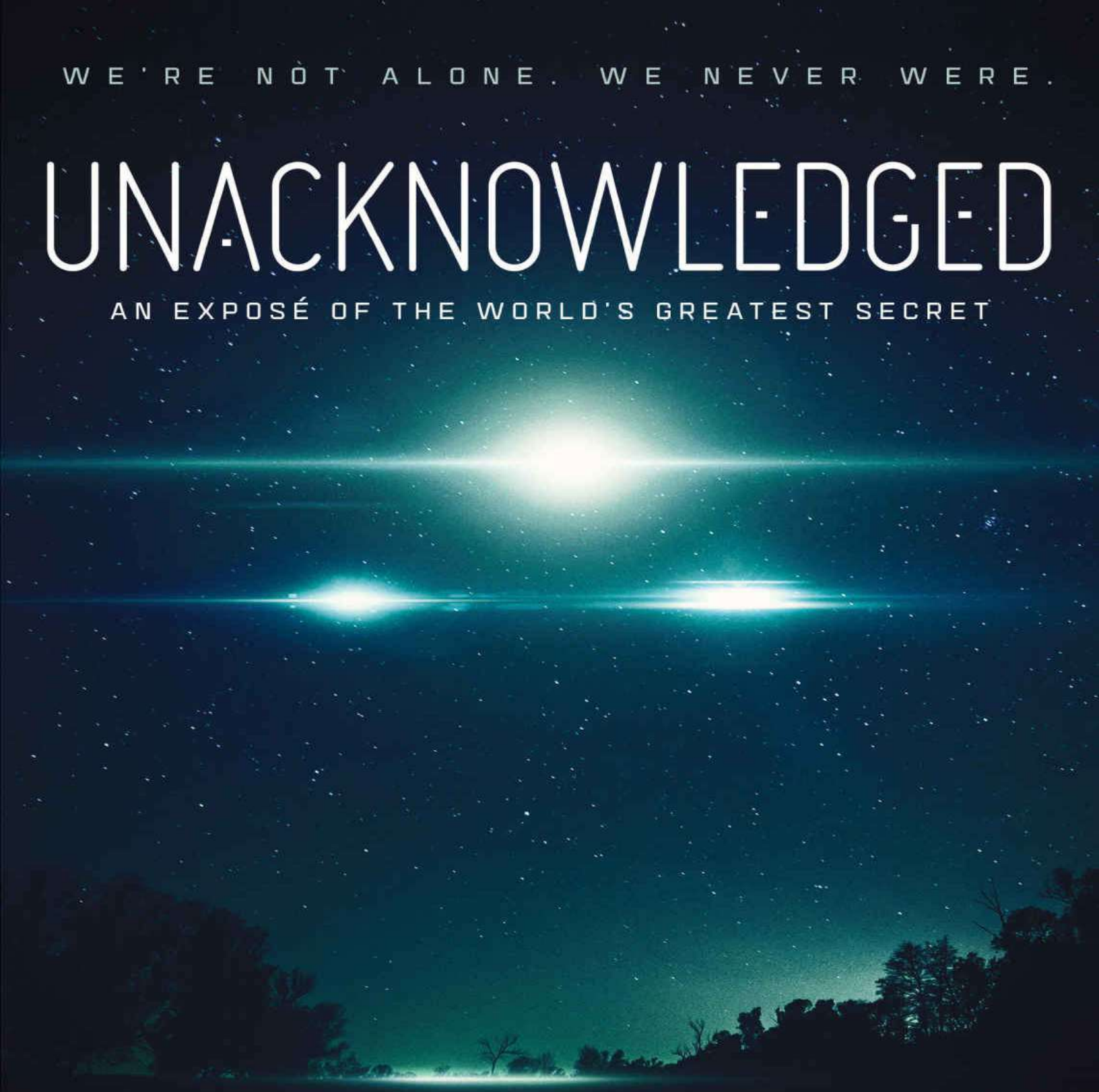
WE'RE NOT ALONE. WE NEVER WERE.

UNACKNOWLEDGED

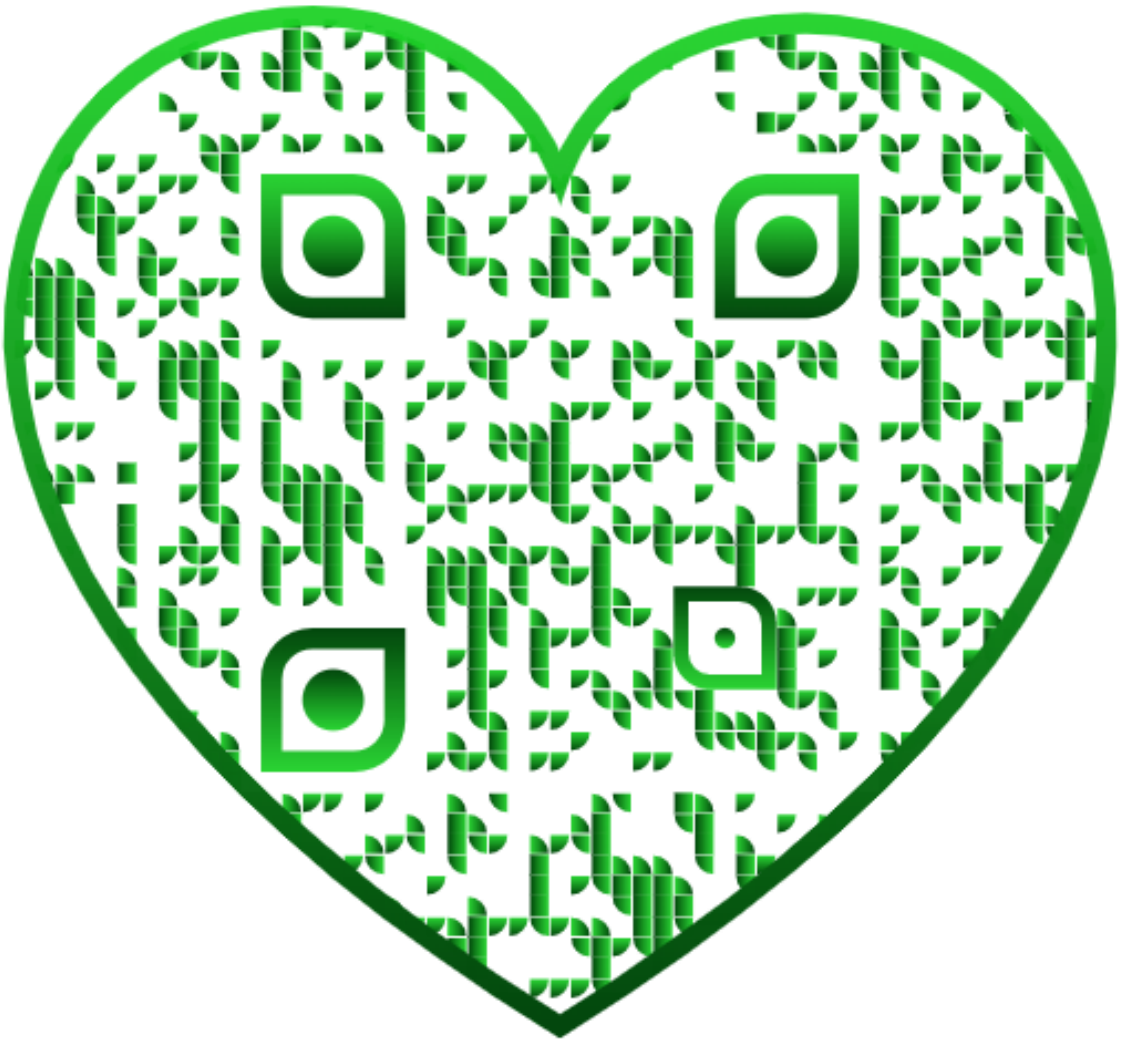
AN EXPOSÉ OF THE WORLD'S GREATEST SECRET



STEVEN M. GREER, M.D.

EDITED BY *NEW YORK TIMES* BEST-SELLING AUTHOR

STEVE ALTEN



UNACKNOWLEDGED

AN EXPOSÉ OF THE WORLD'S GREATEST SECRET

by
Steven M. Greer, M.D.

Edited by *N.Y. Times* best-selling author
Steve Alten

A&M Publishing, L.L.C.
West Palm Beach, FL

Other books by Steven M. Greer, M.D.

Extraterrestrial Contact: The Evidence and Implications

Disclosure: Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History

Hidden Truth: Forbidden Knowledge

Contact: Coundown to Transformation

Available at: www.SiriusDisclosure.com

For additional witness testimony and discussion of the false flag issues and exposing the national security state, please go to:

www.youtube.com/SDisclosure

- Individual witness testimony
- “Exposé of the National Security State”
- “The Cosmic False Flag”

Be sure to watch the documentary film *Unacknowledged* to see the testimony of many of the witnesses, with Dr. Greer, connecting the dots.

ENDORSEMENT FOR
STEVEN M. GREER, M.D.
Apollo Astronaut, Dr. Brian O'Leary

"UFO research is leading us kicking and
screaming into the science of the twenty-first century."
—J. Allen Hynek

The human experiment on planet Earth is on the verge of self-destruction. Looking at the threats of nuclear war, the chemical and biological ecocide, global climate change, proliferating weapons on Earth and in space, the greed of corporations, and the gross cronyism and mismanagement of the U.S. government, the bloated military budgets and aggression, the distractions of our cultural conditioning, the spread of fear and ignorance, the suppression of life-saving technologies, the disparity of wealth and poverty among us, it is amazing we are still here. Barely.

Do we have any hope? My answer is, we can only try. And if we do try, where can we find the answers? Enter Dr. Steven Greer.

Almost twenty years ago I first met Steve Greer at a lecture I gave at the Unity Church in Arden, North Carolina. Having left my career as a mainstream space scientist at Princeton University and Science Applications International Corporation, I was then beginning to liberate myself from the confines and expectations of Western science. I was also intensely studying the UFO/ET phenomenon rejected by most of my fellow scientists. Now I felt free to explore and express our transcendent reality.

So was Steve. A brilliant young ER physician with UFO/ET experience, Dr. Greer and I talked into the night when we first met. We began to make connections we were both just beginning to understand: that ET visitations were not only real, they could assist us in overcoming the human-caused global crisis. Since then, Steve has provided amazing leadership in penetrating the mysteries, not only of the phenomenon itself, but the shadowy corners of U.S. government and corporate cover-up of it. As a result, Dr.

Greer has proven himself, time and time again, as a fearless and energetic warrior on the leading edge of planetary change.

First he founded the Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence (CSETI), in which he introduced the concept of ambassadorship between humans and off-planet cultures—but this time not merely science fiction. Holding all-night workshops in UFO hot spots around the world, his groups would vector in craft through the use of lights, sounds and visualization which he coined as Close Encounters of a Fifth Kind, aka CE-5. The workshops continue to be offered to interested students.

Then he embarked on the difficult task of locating and receiving video/DVD testimonies of over one hundred U.S. government UFO/ET witnesses under *The Disclosure Project*, culminating in a major press conference in Washington, D.C., in May 2001. These revelations underscore a long, sordid history of governmental and media secrecy and the acquisition of technologies such as microelectronics, anti-gravity propulsion and zero-point, or "free" energy, from our visitors. This massive cover-up has been going on for almost six decades, since the UFO crash near Roswell, New Mexico in July 1947, an event which was certainly not caused by balloons, as alleged by the U.S. Air Force. Such myths are only accepted by the ignorant or the powerful and their subjects.

Dr. Greer's pioneering work on disclosure inevitably led to further understand the depth and credibility of ET contact accounts, as well as the cover-up itself, for example, the "above top secret" research going on near the infamous Groom Lake, Nevada and elsewhere.

Steve Greer is a spiritual warrior of high calling, juxtaposed against those forces identifying themselves as the "United States." The latter are criminals who must be brought to justice, for so many reasons evident to ever more of us, as we watch the fall of the American empire. Dr. Greer, more than anyone, has produced the clearest evidence of a UFO/ET cover-up, and now it is up to the rest of us to embrace it.

It is sobering to think that, only since the United States pioneered the nuclear age in 1945, causing the most frightening devastation of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, the modern sightings, contacts and technology transfers have

been taking place. The long-range atomic bombers were stationed in Roswell, the bomb was created in Los Alamos, the first one exploded in Alamagordo, and missiles to deliver future bombs were tested in White Sands—all in New Mexico, a nexus of the military-industrial complex. Was it just coincidence that the 1947 Roswell UFO crash also happened there? Doubtful: the horrors of nuclear technology would make any compassionate ET race want to rush to that area, as they have ever since to military and nuclear installations elsewhere. Perhaps they are helping to prevent the horrors they too don't wish to see unleashed by irresponsible humans.

We Earthlings need all the help we can get, so why not embrace the phenomenon for what it is, to marvel at the wonder, leaving behind our cultural biases? Only through expanding our knowledge and taking political action can we make the needed shifts, and that is what Dr. Greer is so good at doing.

In many ways, the UFO phenomenon tells us more about ourselves than about our mysterious visitors, and the mirror they hold in front of us is frightening—yet hopeful, if we listen to Dr. Greer's words. He is providing support to inventors with revolutionary new energy technologies that could give the world clean, cheap and decentralized energy, thus ending the oil, coal, and nuclear age and the virtual end of human-caused pollution and climate change.

On the evening of my first meeting with Steven Greer, the Unity minister Chad O'Shea presented me with a bumper sticker, "The truth shall set you free, but first it will piss you off." If we allow ourselves to vent about, not to deny, our dire circumstances, and then move on to solutions, we might have a chance as a civilization.

This courageous work is not for the meek. Many cutting-edge scientists have been threatened, murdered, and otherwise suppressed by cascades of disinformation and personal attacks. Dr. Greer has endured all this, to our benefit.

Dr. Brian O'Leary—2005
1940–2011

Table of Contents

Introduction
Part 1: UFOs & ETs: The Secret Files
- UFO Encounters Prior to World War II
- Foo Fighter Encounters; 1941–1945
- Roswell (FBI document)
- The Truman Years 1945–1953
- The Eisenhower Years - 1953–1961
- Majestic-12
- Zero-Point-Energy
- Unacknowledged Special Access Projects (USAPs)
- Hiding the Truth in Plain Sight
- Military Sightings 1961–1997 (Marilyn Monroe document)
- Subterranean Bases (NRO document)
- Extraterrestrials and Nuclear Incidents
- Extraterrestrial Moon Bases
- Exclusive Testimony: Richard Doty, Special Agent, AFOSI
- Hope
- Part 1: Recap

Part 2: Close Encounters-5
Part 3: The Road to Disclosure
Part 4: Cosmic Deceptions
Part 5: An Action Plan
- A Call to Action
- The New Earth Incubator Fund

UFOs—Photos and Drawings
Appendix

“We already have the means to travel around the stars, but these technologies are locked up in black projects and it would take an act of God to ever get them out to benefit humanity.”

—**Ben Rich, former head of Lockheed Skunkworks 1975–1991**

UCLA School of Engineering Alumni Speech
March 23, 1993

INTRODUCTION

This book contains information that has been kept from sitting U.S. presidents, senators, members of congress, heads of state, and the Joint Chiefs of Staff … to name a few. I know this because in many cases I was the one who provided briefings for them.

What I have learned over the last three decades is that there are two U.S. governments … the government of *We the People* represented by our elected officials, and a shadow government made up of mid-level functionaries whose roots trace back to a black ops organization launched in the 1940s by President Truman. This group, known back then as MAJESTIC-12, was tasked with keeping the truth from the public regarding the most astounding discovery in the history of the world—**UFOs and the existence of Extraterrestrial life**.

But it is not just the truth about UFOs and ETs this secret regime has been safe-guarding, it is the interstellar technologies that have been reverse-engineered from the more than twenty downed ETVs (extraterrestrial vehicles), more commonly referred to as UFOs, the first two of which crash-landed outside of Roswell Air Force Base in New Mexico in July of 1947. These craft were downed using an early electromagnetic wave weapon. They were drawn to the Roswell base, and others like it, because of the growing proliferation of nuclear weapons.

The thought of UFOs and extraterrestrials being real is difficult for most of us to take seriously. Logically, we can accept that the universe, being vast beyond our comprehension, is certainly capable of supporting countless other species—NASA estimates there are between 100 billion and 400 billion star systems in our Milky Way Galaxy alone. Emotional acceptance is more difficult. All our lives we've been conditioned to believe that UFOs aren't real, and that anyone who believes in ETs is crazy. In a sense, the UFO provides its own best cover, for to believe in it or—God-forbid—to actually see something and discuss it among one's peers is to welcome ridicule.

And yet many of us have seen these craft … and would prefer not to

remain silent.

My own first encounter happened on a sunny afternoon in the early 1960s. Three of my boyhood friends and I were out roaming our neighborhood in Charlotte, NC, when an object suddenly appeared in the southwest sky: a silver oval-shaped gleaming craft—obviously not an airplane or helicopter. It was seamless, totally silent and unlike anything we had ever seen. After hovering for a short time, it instantly vanished.

My family, predictably, passed off the incident as a childish musing. But my cohorts and I knew we'd seen something way beyond the ordinary. Since that day, my sense of connection to that experience has endured.

Conversely, my first reaction to what you are about to read regarding the lies, secrecy, and conspiracies revolving around what many have labeled a "New World Order" or cabal was, "yeah, right." For the record, I am neither a NASA scientist nor a member of any covert organization. I am an emergency physician and the former chairman of the department of emergency medicine at Caldwell Memorial Hospital in North Carolina. Truth be told, I was asked to walk away from a lucrative career to pursue a greater good, but then confirmation after confirmation, and independent corroboration after independent corroboration, convinced me the information to which I was being made privy was real, and by then I was saying, "Oh my God …"

Compiled within this book are secret files, documents, and never-before-published conversations, transcribed from interviews between myself and key eyewitnesses about numerous UFO and extraterrestrial encounters. Many of these men and women have held the uppermost top-secret security clearances while serving in the Intelligence community and all branches of the armed forces; others have worked for defense contractors servicing the U.S. Defense Department. All have courageously come forward at a time when humanity faces a crossroads that will determine the very survival of our species. Incredibly, what you will read in this book represents less than 1% of the testimonials provided to us by the more than 800 government, military and corporate witnesses and whistleblowers that we have interviewed. Of these, more than 100 are on film, contributing hundreds of hours of testimony and

thousands of pages of transcripts. Additional material and videos of testimony and documents can be found at www.SiriusDisclosure.com, spanning sixty plus years of events to give the reader a sense of the subject and how illegal secrecy has been maintained … and why. And we invite more people who have worked on the ET/UFO subject to come forward with their testimony, documents and evidence. (See the book: *Disclosure: Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History* by Steven M. Greer, M.D. which has additional evidence.)

We have three specific objectives in presenting this information to the public:

First, to provide evidence which supports a timetable of undisclosed events that led to the biggest cover-up in the annals of human civilization. The goal here is not to try to convince the reader that our planet is being visited by numerous species of ETI (Extraterrestrial Intelligence); tens of thousands, if not millions, of people can attest to that fact. More important is to remove the taboos that have been placed on the subject of UFOs and extraterrestrials by the intelligence agencies whose job it was (and remains) to hide the truth about "the emperor's new clothes" by disgracing anyone and everyone who attempts to explain that the emperor is, in fact, quite naked. As we will show, extraterrestrials have been visiting our planet for quite some time. They are not a danger to us; *we* are the danger, both to them and to our own kind … and very definitely to our own chances of survival, for it is our actions that are destroying our planet.

Second, our witnesses will reveal how a scientific endeavor kept out of the public eye during the height of the Cold War was hijacked by the Military Industrial Complex. This entity, which grew to power during the Eisenhower Administration, has evolved into a covert government within our government (a cabal) and now illegally channels upwards of $80 billion to $100 billion annually in taxpayer monies into Unacknowledged Special Access Projects (USAPs). It is this cabal that must be exposed in order for the technologies they have purposely "black shelved" to reach the masses and provide free, clean energy to the world. There can be no more debate; unless we replace fossil fuels with clean energy, we will end up responsible for our own

extinction.

Third, and most important, by making this information public we hope to enlist the influence of the masses in order to force the release of these black-shelved free, clean energy technologies, specifically those harnessing the power of zero-point-energy and anti-gravitics. First discovered by Nikola Tesla and T. Townsend Brown, as well as others, these free energy systems have been consistently denied patents for more than a century, with the scientists' work confiscated, their lives ruined … and in some cases, terminated in order to prevent their energy systems from competing with and replacing fossil fuels.

Zero-point-energy is the game-changer that will revolutionize the planet; no more hunger, poverty, pollution, or climate change, and an influx of advances in transportation, medicine, travel, entertainment, and the sciences that will skyrocket the global economy.

This is the reason we are making the UFO/ET forbidden history public: zero-point-energy and anti-gravitic technologies that were reverse-engineered from downed extraterrestrial craft, dating back to the Roswell crash landings in June/July of 1947.

You may be thinking … ah, come on now; I know this can't be true. After all, why would anyone deny a non-polluting free energy source that can do so much good for the world?

In a word: Power—of which money is only a symbol.

In 1901, when Nikola Tesla had figured out how to tap into the zero-point-energy field—a discovery that would have made power plants obsolete. J. P. Morgan didn't like the idea of free energy, having just invested heavily in the copper wire that was required in electrical wiring. So the industrialist got his cronies in Washington, D.C. to stop Tesla and had them confiscate all his work.

Since then, no patents have been issued on any inventions or energy systems that threaten to replace the status quo. (Who killed the electric car indeed).

A century later, our growth has stagnated, our vehicles are still saddled with gasoline-dependent combustion engines, the poles are melting, cancer

runs rampant from our needless exposure to the rising amount of toxins being pumped every day into our environment, and 80% of the world's population lives in abject poverty.

It was never supposed to be like that.

WE THE PEOPLE can change the world for the infinite better for all, simply by demanding free, clean zero-point-energy. Just as word processors replaced typewriters and cell phones replaced land lines, this tide, which will raise everyone's boat, can be brought in gradually.

If we wait for our political leaders to do it … it will never happen.

If we allow Wall Street to control it … it will be circumvented.

Only the will of the masses could have brought down the Berlin Wall—

—only the will of the masses can move us forward.

The future is here … if we demand it. As Ben Rich, the former CEO at Lockheed Skunkworks said, "We now have the ability to take ET home."

Zero-point-energy and anti-gravitic propulsion systems *already* exist.

This book will tell you exactly where they are and how we can get them.

The extraterrestrials *want* us to succeed—as the evidence will show, they are here as allies and not adversaries. However, they have made it quite clear that the entry ticket for human civilization to become interplanetary is, first and foremost, to be civilized, to live together peacefully, to renounce weapons of mass destruction, and to go out into space free of weapons systems with a consciousness of universal peace.

Therein lies the conflict, for these advanced technologies remain in the hands of the military industrialists whose objectives are to keep humanity in a constant state of war.

War is profitable.

War keeps the 1% in power over the 99%.

War maintains the status quo—preventing our own evolution as a species.

If this sounds like an Orwellian nightmare, it gets worse, for the final act that they (the human cabal) have in store is a False Flag event that will make 9/11 look like a fender bender.

This book exposes every insidious detail.

I have divided the information into five sections:

PART 1: UFOs & ETs: The Secret Files
Historical Facts and Testimonials

PART 2: Close Encounter-5
Human Initiated Extraterrestrial Contact for Peace

PART 3: The Road to Disclosure
From Country Doctor to Providing Briefings for Presidents

PART 4: Cosmic Deceptions
Let the Citizen Beware

PART 5: An Action Plan
To Ensure the Future We Want.

If it takes a village to educate a child, then it takes a movement to change the world. The first necessary step is to peek behind the curtain to see reality for what it really is.

Steven M. Greer, M.D.
February 2017

Be sure to see the feature film documentary *Unacknowledged.*

PART 1:
UFOs & ETs:
The Secret Files

Historical Facts and Testimonials

UFO Encounters Prior to World War II

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

Evidence of UFO sightings can be traced back to cave artwork, Egyptian hieroglyphics, events described in the bible and in ancient Vedic literature, as well as 16th century paintings featuring saucer-shaped flying objects.

The first modern-day extraterrestrial encounter was believed to have occurred on a busy street in China in 1942 when a photographer selling souvenir photographs of visitors suddenly had his attention drawn to the sky where a large, dark, disc-shaped object was hovering silently. The quick-thinking photographer focused his camera on the disc and obtained an excellent, clear photo of it. A military officer serving in the Chinese campaign prior to World War II was present on the street as well. He bought the photograph and apparently tucked it into a scrap-book he compiled while stationed in China. It went unnoticed for years until a Japanese gentleman discovered the old album containing the 1942 photograph.

U.S. Marine Sergeant Stephen Brickner was stationed in the Solomon Islands in August of 1942 when he witnessed the appearance of multiple unconventional, although loud, flying objects. Brickner wrote an account describing over 150 “wobbling” objects flying in a formation of straight lines of ten to twelve craft each.

But it was during the height of World War II that actual encounters with UFOs would begin when American, British, and German pilots and their bomber crews crossed paths with otherworldly objects that became known as “Foo Fighters.”

“It is my thesis that flying saucers are real and that they are space ships from another solar system. I think that they possibly are manned by intelligent observers who are members of a race that may have been investigating our Earth for centuries. I think that they possibly have been sent out to conduct systematic, long-range investigations, first of men, animals, vegetation, and more recently of atomic centers, armaments and centers of armament production.”

—Professor Hermann Oberth (1894–1989)

German rocket expert and a founding father of the space age
“Flying Saucers Come from a Distant World,”
The American Weekly, October 24, 1954

UFO SECRET FILE
Foo Fighter Encounters 1941–1945

TESTIMONIALS:

- Master Sergeant Dan Morris, NRO Operative/Cosmic Clearance
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

During World War II, in both the European and Pacific theaters, as well as in India, strange orb-like objects of light began appearing around bombers on both sides during combat. American Air Force pilots and intelligence officers flying over Germany, and in particular, the Rhine Valley, reported seeing red or orange lights that seemingly dropped in and out of linear space time to circle their planes, and yet never appeared on any radar screen. Sometimes they flew in formation beside military aircraft; other times they raced across the sky at fantastic speeds. Described as "energy drones," the objects often disrupted electronics aboard the warplanes while affecting gravity. Occasionally one would actually pass trans-dimensionally *through* the bomber, freaking out the crew.

These objects became known as "Foo Fighters," which translates as "fire" in French and German. Another report credits an American pilot who paraphrased a comic strip title from the day and stated "Where there's foo, there's fire." Either way, the term "Foo Fighters" stuck … (and yes, the rock band took the name decades later).

Rather than being an isolated incident, these balls of energy reappeared with increasing frequency between 1943 and 1944. In 1944, two P-47 pilots each observed a "Foo Fighter" in broad daylight. Flying near Neustadt, Germany, one pilot reported observing "a gold-colored ball with a metallic finish." The second pilot, also flying near Neustadt, described "a phosphorescent golden sphere" with a diameter of three to five feet.

In May of 1945, American soldier Lynn R. Momo described "a fireball

of rather startling nature" over Ohrdorf, Germany: "It was brighter than any star, or even the planet Venus. It passed completely from horizon to horizon in about two seconds. The path was through the zenith, so that whatever its altitude, its speed must have been enormous." Momo went on to state that the object was soundless and had a "rising and sinking" or bobbing motion as it traversed the heavens at impossible speeds.

Fearing the Nazis had developed a new weapon, President Roosevelt dispatched General Jimmy Doolittle to the Allied theater of operations in Europe. Doolittle reported back that the objects were "interplanetary in nature."

General Douglas MacArthur organized a group called the Interplanetary Phenomena Research Unit back in 1943 to study this issue and it continues to this day. Their purpose is to recover objects of unknown origin, particularly those that are of non-Earthly origin. They obtain field intelligence information and pass it on to those who are the "keepers of this information."

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dan Morris is a retired Air Force career Master Sergeant who was involved in the extraterrestrial projects for many years. After leaving the Air Force, he was recruited into the super-secret National Reconnaissance Organization, or NRO, during which time he worked specifically on extraterrestrial-connected operations. He had a cosmic top-secret clearance (38 levels above top-secret) which, he states, no U.S. president, to his knowledge, has ever held.

I had a clearance 38 levels above top-secret, which is cosmic top-secret—it is the top of all of those clearances. It is for [working with] UFOs and aliens. No president has had that level; has ever been cleared for that level—Eisenhower was the closest. There are several intelligence agencies—the Army had it, the Air Force had it, the Navy had it. And, then there were several secret intelligence agencies. One that did not exist, it was so secret, was the NRO. You couldn't mention NRO. It is the National

Reconnaissance Organization. If you're on that level, then there's an organization worldwide called ACIO, that's Alien Contact Intelligence Organization. If you pay your dues, and you follow the rules, your government is allowed to benefit from that organization's information. Now, some people call it the high frontier. The Navy Intelligence refers to themselves that way sometimes. They all work together—Air Force Intelligence, Naval Intelligence, and the NRO—and were at one time all in a certain part of Langley Air Force Base in Virginia. Most of the satellite interpreters were there; most of the intelligence interpreters from the Air Force, the Army, the Navy were there; that's where they worked and interpreted.

The Nazis recovered two UFOs—it was in 1931 or 1932— and they took them to Germany and started reverse-engineering them. They got ahead, and even before the war started, they had a workable UFO. It was called, I believe "Hun-dee-doo" [phonetic] One and Two. The Two was the one you see about thirty or forty feet across, with the three balls hanging down, that go up and down when they're landing—bouncing.

The Foo Fighters were not manned—those were unmanned vehicles, but it had the traction that it could stay right in front of fighter pilots' wing shields, and there was nothing he could do to dodge it; it would stay right there. Now the thing was, it could fly through our formations and kill the engines in our bombers and fighters, just like today. If a UFO flies over you, it could kill your engine or even shut down a power plant or nuclear silo, because it works on anti-gravity electromagnetic propulsion. So, we began to experience that in the bomber formations. And the Foo Fighters—there was nothing they could do to get rid of them. We've got plenty of documentary film to show that in the archives. And then we got a whole bunch more from the Germans after the war, because we brought not only Wernher von Braun but we brought Viktor Schauberger over here, and some of their electromagnetic people who were working on the UFOs. Those guys gave us a jump on everybody else.

The Russians took some people, too, but we had the main ones. Schauberger was out here in New Mexico, and he helped us in White Sands

and other places around New Mexico. Then he felt we'd done him wrong, and he went home, and two weeks after he went home, he was killed.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army, has seen living and dead extraterrestrials himself in his official duties on an army team that retrieved crashed ET crafts. He has been given access to black ops bases and secret access projects.

On February 26, 1942, commonly called the Battle of Los Angeles, our team found that there were some fifteen to twenty unidentified craft flying over Los Angeles. We immediately responded by trying to shoot these objects down. The 37th Coastal Artillery Group expended 1,430 rounds. We set out to try to find out if there was some hidden base belonging to the Axis from where these planes could come, some commercial airport where they could have had these aircraft housed. None of this bore out. Every search effort we made turned out to be fruitless.

At the same time in the Pacific, they were experiencing the same phenomena, the so-called Foo Fighters. General MacArthur directed his intelligence people to find out what was going on. I have reason to believe that in 1943 MacArthur found out that, in fact, we had things not of this Earth and visitors from some other planet visiting our planet that were actually observing the event we called the Second World War. One of the problems that MacArthur had was that, should this be the case, and should they prove to be hostile, we knew very little about them and we had very little means to defend ourselves.

MacArthur organized what was called the Interplanetary Phenomena Research Unit. It would later be taken over by General Marshall. And it continued all the way through to present day. Names have been changed and records still haven't surfaced. The Army tries to state that it was not an official organization effort to investigate UFOs. But it was organized by a General, it bore fruit, it came to conclusions that were not popular, i.e.,

interplanetary spacecraft. And they continued to do exactly what they do today, and that is to be part of a multi-intelligence operation in the recovery of objects of unknown origin, particularly those that are of non-Earthly origin. Their purpose is to assess that information, get raw field intelligence data, and process that data into some type of useful intelligence product to disseminate to the field to those people who have a need to know and those people that are, shall we say, the keepers of that information.

One of MacArthur's Air Force generals told him what we have is something "not of this Earth." I would suggest that by this time, even the Germans had uncovered evidence that we were being visited and had some type of physical evidence. MacArthur definitely had physical evidence. From the documentation I saw while working this issue in the Army, I was not able to ascertain exactly what that physical evidence consisted of, only that it was there.

“I would do it [study UFOs], but before agreeing to do it, we must insist upon full access to discs recovered. For instance, in the L.A. case, the Army grabbed it and would not let us have it for cursory examination.”

—J. Edgar Hoover

Letter to Clyde Tolson, July 15, 1947

UFO SECRET FILE
Roswell

DOCUMENTS:

- FBI Document from Guy Hottel, field agent—March 22, 1950

TESTIMONIALS:

- Master Sergeant Dan Morris, NRO Operative/Cosmic Clearance
- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
- Colonel Phillip S. Corso, Sr.
- Astronaut Gordon Cooper
- A.H. (anonymous) Boeing Aircraft

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

UFO sightings increased after A-bombs were dropped over Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and a great deal of the new interstellar traffic was focused on New Mexico.

Why New Mexico?

The first nukes were created in Los Alamos and were tested in Alamagordo and White Sands, New Mexico.

And then there was Roswell.

Roswell will always be associated with the "alleged" UFO crashes reported in late June of 1947. At the time of these events, the Roswell Army Air Force Base had been the home of the 509th bomber squadron—the only wing in the world equipped with atomic weapons.

The nuclear genie had been released from its bottle and it quickly became apparent to the military and civilian personnel working at these nuclear processing facilities, atomic bomb manufacturing plants, air fields and testing grounds that our ET visitors were very concerned with what we

were doing. As one British Intelligence official said, “When we started detonating those atomic weapons and later Hydrogen bombs, it was like we kicked over a hornet’s nest. We now had the ability to destroy the entire planet and the adults in the neighborhood were concerned.”

Despite government and military cover-ups, there remains an abundance of eyewitnesses and documented evidence supporting the fact that the events in Roswell did actually occur—including an FBI memorandum from a field agent addressed to the Director of the FBI regarding the “three so-called flying saucers” recovered in New Mexico. This document (provided below) claims “the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the government has a very high-powered radar set up in that area, and it is believed the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers.”

I can assure you that a civilization capable of interstellar travel can handle a radar signal.

The weapon activated at Roswell’s base was most likely a scalar or longitudinal wave.

A longitudinal wave is not limited to the speed of light (186,000 miles per second), it actually travels at multiples of the speed of light. The technology had been experimented with for decades in classified projects, and by 1947 (most people are amazed when they hear this) we were more than capable of producing an effective electromagnetic weapon from these systems.

On June 24, 1947, a UFO sighting made the international news. Eight nights later, three extraterrestrial vehicles began buzzing Roswell Air Force Base, prompting the military to activate what was most likely a scalar wave device.

The UFOs crashed. Two were located immediately, the third several years later …

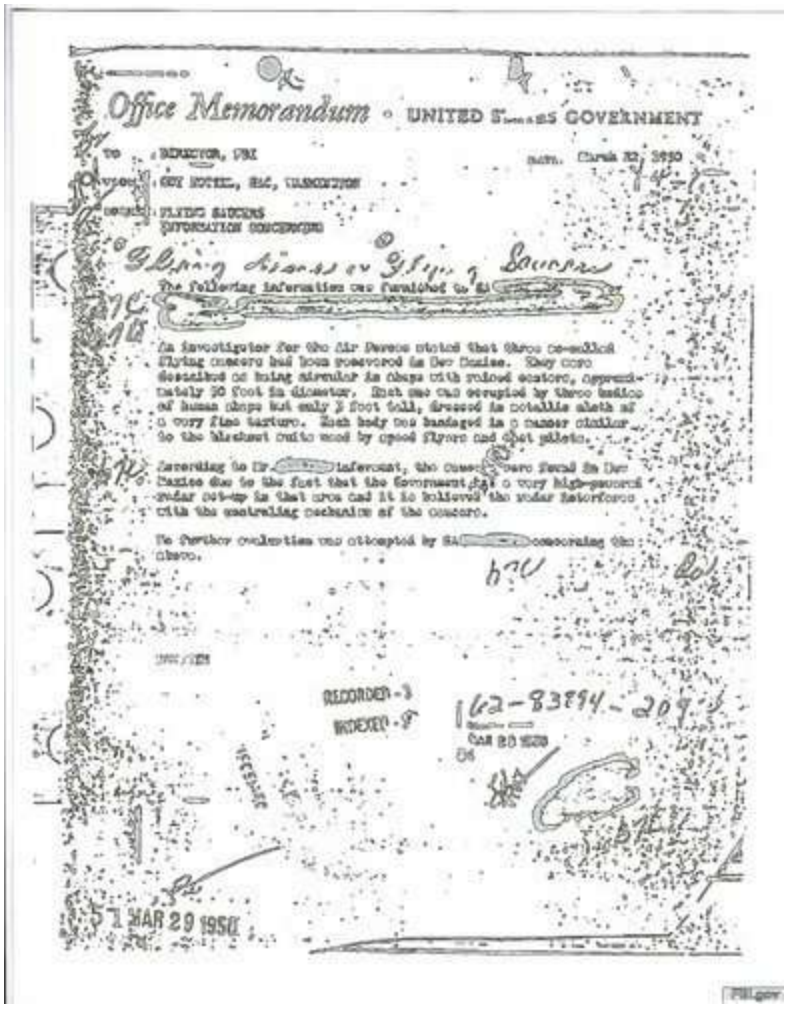
DOCUMENT 1: FBI Memorandum (retyped)

Office Memorandum
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT
TO: Director, FBI
DATE: March 22, 1950
FROM: GUY HOTTEL, SAC, WASHINGTON
SUBJECT: FLYING SAUCERS INFORMATION CONCERNING

The following information was furnished to SAC: An investigator for the Air Force stated that three so-called flying saucers had been recovered in New Mexico. They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately fifty feet in diameter. Each one was occupied by three bodies of human shape, but only three feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture. Each body was bandaged in a manner similar to the blackout suits used by speed flyers and test pilots.

According to Mr. XXXXXX (informant), the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar set-up in that area, and it is believed the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers.

DOCUMENT 2: FBI Memorandum (original)



Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: March 22, 1950

FROM : SAC, WASHINGTON

SUBJECT: FLYING SAUCERS
INFORMATION CONCERNING

Glowing Disks or Flying Saucers

The following information was furnished to SA

An investigator for the Air Forces stated that three so-called flying saucers had been recovered in New Mexico. They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately 30 feet in diameter. Each one was occupied by three bodies of human shape but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture. Each body was bandaged in a manner similar to the blackout suits used by speed flyers and jet pilots.

According to Mr. informant, the crews were found in the saucers due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar set-up in that area and it is believed the radar interference with the controlling mechanism of the saucers.

No further evaluation was attempted by SA concerning the above.

RECORDED-3
INDEXED-3

62-83894-209

MAR 29 1950

FBI.gov

TESTIMONIAL

Dan Morris is a retired Air Force career Master Sergeant who was involved in the extraterrestrial projects for many years. After leaving the Air Force, he was recruited into the super-secret National Reconnaissance Organization, or NRO, during which time he worked specifically on extraterrestrial-connected operations. He had a cosmic top-secret clearance (38 levels above top-secret) which, he states, no U.S. president, to his knowledge, has ever held.

What happened [at Roswell] was that we found out that high-powered radar would interfere with their [UFOs] stability, because we could watch the amplifiers and stabilizers come down when they were low and slow. Radar affected the UFOs when they were low and slow. We already knew that; we knew it before 1947, before they came down. Where was most of our radar? White Sands, and down at Roswell. Who was stationed at Roswell? The only nuclear bomb squadron in the world. So they were interested, and we had a lot of radar there, because we were going to protect as much as we could. Well, we focused several big, powerful radars on them, and it caused two of them to run together. One of them was the one that went down and landed on the ranch; the other was the one that went down into the bank, and it had two aliens on it; [they were] lying outside when we got there. One of them was wounded or hurt, and the other was alive then, but before we could get him anywhere, he had already passed on. But the other ET from the other crash—we kept at Los Alamos over here for about three years. He got sick. We sent signals out on every frequency range we could and everything, that he was sick; that we didn't do it; that they could come and get him if they wanted to—but he died before they got here. They came and got his body, and that's when they went to Washington and had that formation over Washington, so they retrieved his body.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force

Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

The Roswell crash didn't actually happen at Roswell; it happened southwest of Corona, New Mexico. The second crash site was discovered in Horse Mesa west of Magdalena, New Mexico. The Roswell crash site was located in June of 1947. The second crash in Magdalena wasn't located until about 1949.

As part of my briefing, we were shown a 16mm movie of the [Roswell] recovery. Obviously, the movie was classified. The film showed military personnel recovering ET bodies at the site, as well as the craft. And one live extraterrestrial was found at the site. We were told the surviving ET went to Kirtland Air Force Base and then on to Los Alamos for some time. The movie didn't fully explain exactly what happened to that extraterrestrial, although it did explain that it died, I believe in 1952. The bodies of the [deceased] extraterrestrials were placed in a deep freeze and sent to Wright-Patterson field in Dayton, Ohio.

The craft was more or less an oval or egg-shaped craft. It wasn't saucer shaped. The creatures were about four feet [tall]. Some of the creatures were mangled; were heavily injured and their bodies were torn apart. But two of the bodies were pretty much intact, and if there was an autopsy, they didn't discuss that. They didn't appear to have any ears. They had an indentation for a nose; very big eyes. They had a really tight-fitting suit which almost looked like they were nude. Their hands had no thumbs; just four fingers with suction devices on the tips. And one of them had a head apparatus on it—maybe a helmet or some kind of ear phone or communication device.

A number of different objects were found in the craft, including a rectangular piece of what they first assumed was Plexiglas, which they kept for years before they figured out it was the energy device for the craft.

They also showed us the recovery of the craft in 1949 in Horse Mesa. That craft crashed at the same time the 1947 craft crashed, but because of the

remoteness of that location, it wasn't located until a rancher found it on his property two years later. By that time, the bodies had decayed, but the craft was the same type that was found near Corona, NM.

In regard to a timeline and the location of these crash sites, nobody has it right. One of the frustrating things for the people who have been briefed into this program is that there is not much out there that's factual. The UFO community misinforms itself. Ninety percent of the people who write these Roswell books have never been in the military, worked for the intelligence community, or held a security clearance, and they're just relying on second, third and fourth-hand information, which only serves to misinform the rest of the UFO community. The July craft actually crashed in the end of June and the recovery project went into July. Some people have tried to present the facts correctly, but they have been ridiculed and their information has not been believed.

Because the Horse Mesa crash wasn't discovered until 1949, people think it was an entirely different craft. In reality, it was the exact same type as the Corona craft. In the movie, they showed sketches of the craft together, and it definitely appeared they crashed together. I believe the EBEN (Extraterrestrial Biological Entity) that survived probably explained how it happened, but I was never briefed in exactly how he explained that the two crafts crashed.

The crafts were approximately 35 feet by 42 feet. The vessel didn't have any actual levers or avionics that we would identify as a flight control system. Eventually, over time, they figured it all out. The creatures would put their hands on controls and they'd have this headset on, and this headset would somehow control or help them control the aircraft. They took the crafts to Wright-Patterson where the top scientists could reverse-engineer these crafts to figure out how they worked.

In 1981, there was an Air Force scientist who passed away, and had left behind an old army footlocker full of autopsy photographs of the ETs that died in the Corona crash. We went out to recover his stuff and they appeared to be autopsy photos. The organs were out and I said, "This doesn't look like a heart … this doesn't look like a lung." What we found out was that these

EBENs had just one organ that was made up of a heart and lungs. It was just one organ. And they had a couple different stomachs for different digestive reasons. And they had an organ that would take every single bit of moisture out of whatever they ate and fed the body; so they didn't really have to drink a lot of fluids.

On the bottom of each photograph was a case number and the date. And the dates were September of 1947, and the case wasn't a case number that I recognized. I eventually got a briefing by a scientist who was a medical doctor. He was from the Armed Forces Institute of Pathology in Washington, DC and gave us basically Anatomy 101 of the Extraterrestrial. And he confirmed these were the autopsy photographs from Corona.

They had eleven different lobes of their brain. And where their spinal cord met the brain, it had two little bulbs on each side which they could never figure out what they were. The eyes were very sophisticated and the optic nerves went into different places in the brain from humans.

As for reproductive organs, they were all male. I think the EBEN once told them that there were females, but there weren't any females on any of these crafts. The males had a reproductive gland in the body … I guess it came out at the appropriate time.

Their muscles were extremely fibrous, especially their leg muscles. They weren't bulky, but they were strong. They were fibered, which I guess gave them more strength than our muscles. They didn't have any ears, but they had a canal with an organ or gland—a little bulb out of which they could hear. But they didn't have vocal cords like we have. I read a briefing that was fascinating to me; it said that when this creature was found, he couldn't communicate other than hand signals. When he was taken to a medical facility at Los Alamos and examined, the physicians didn't know what they were examining. Eventually we were able to communicate through sign language. Later, someone figured out how to do an operation on the vocal cord or insert something in there so it could talk; so it could make sounds. I found out years later they communicated telepathically.

This EBEN that lived, he had an Air Force captain that was assigned to him and the captain was a linguist. He was also an intelligence officer and

was able to build a really good rapport with the EBEN, communicating far more than anyone else could. He actually lived with this EBEN for three or four years until it died.

I heard that this EBEN went to several different facilities. I know he went to Fort Detrick, Maryland, to Wright-Patterson, and he went to Huntsville Redstone Arsenal. Those are the only bases I actually know of.

We did a field investigation of a scientist who died who had highly classified information of alien autopsies at his home. He had photographs, autopsy reports, detailed transcripts of the autopsies dictated from doctors who had performed them. This man was somewhat of a mystery but was originally an Army Internist. He should not have had those materials in an unsecured environment, but I saw them all.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Philip S. Corso, Sr., U.S. Army Intelligence. Colonel Corso served on Eisenhower's National Security Council. He personally saw deceased extraterrestrials from the Roswell crash in 1947 and a UFO craft at an air base. While working in R&D, he was given fragments of extraterrestrial technologies from various crashes to seed industry with these technologies.

I wasn't at Roswell in 1947. In 1947, I had just come back from Italy where I had been Chief of Security in Intelligence in Rome. I was an MI-19. When I came back, I was stationed at Fort Riley, Kansas. One night I was first duty officer. First duty officer means that I was in control for that night and I checked all the guards, all security areas … I checked the whole post.

So I went to the veterinarian section where I knew the sergeant of the guard. He informed me that five trucks were passing through from New Mexico en route to Wright-Patterson Air Force base, and did I want to see it? I went back and there were five or six crates. I lifted one up and here's this body floating in fluid. First, I thought it was a child because it was so small. The head was different, the arms were thin, the body was gray, so right at that

moment I figured I don’t know what this thing is. I looked at it for about ten to fifteen seconds, not much more than that. I put (the lid) back down and said, “Sarge, get out of here now. I’m the duty officer and I can walk around here but you might get in trouble for coming back here.”

The extraterrestrial, he’s a little different. When this being enters our world he is wearing a skin-tight suit. His skin is atomically aligned and his suit is atomically aligned. That is to repel radiation and harmful effects—even cosmic radiation. Since he doesn’t breathe air, the ones that come alive in this world will have a type of helmet on them. Since he doesn’t speak, he has no vocal cords; he will have something that intensifies a transmission so he can communicate.

The one craft I saw was at one of the air bases. The craft is really almost a biological type of structure because the extraterrestrial fits in it.

Ten years later, I was down near Commando Range in New Mexico, in White Sands at the Army and Missile firing range, right near Trinity site. I had Pencil-beam Radar which locked on the target and the boys told me these objects were going about 3,000 to 4,000 miles an hour. Then, I was four years at the White House and I kept getting reports. I had all the clearances so I’d get them, even code reports I’d get. One time I did get a report that the NSA was getting signals from space, which were not just space noise, or unscrambled, or something you couldn’t read—they were really very perfect and looked like something was guiding a real message. But we were never able to decode it. This was a very coordinated message. It wasn’t space noise or mumbo jumbo or anything like that, or just noise coming in. It was a pattern.

General Trudeau pulled me in. He had organized a research and development project. At first, when I reported in, I was a special assistant. Then he created the Foreign Technology Division about a week later and put me in charge of it.

I started getting the autopsy reports of ETs (from the laboratory at Walter Reed Hospital) and I started getting other crash reports and the artifacts from the crashes. We didn’t leave any copies there. All copies had to come back to us because it was our lab—we financed it all. So we started getting proof that

a crash really happened here. Of course, I kept it quiet for 35 years; I had an oath with General Trudeau and I didn't reveal names.

[Our deepest gratitude goes to James Fox for sharing this interview.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Gordon Cooper, Mercury-7 astronaut and the last man to solo in space.

These objects [UFOs] kept coming over, flying in the same kind of formation in which we flew our fighters while we were in Germany. They would come over and do the same maneuvers that we made [in our F-86s] except every once in a while, one of them would go zip, and make a maneuver that you can't do in a conventional fighter. We couldn't get to them. They flew higher and went faster. They weren't just random. They were flying fighter formations very definitely under control.

They were saucer-shaped, double-saucer-shaped, and metallic looking. It didn't have wings on it or anything. It was pretty much the same shape as the ones we saw in Germany. Each one of them had a pilot in it. and were very definitely in communication with one another because they would make a turn or maneuver that had to be coordinated.

While at Edwards Air Force Base, I was having some of the cameramen film precision landings. A saucer flew right over them, put down three landing gears, and landed out on the dry lakebed. They went out there with their cameras … towards the UFO. It lifted off, put the gear back in the well, and flew off at a very high rate of speed and disappeared.

At the time this happened I was involved in research and development and doing very classified projects at the task center. I knew that we didn't have any vehicles [like that] at that time. I am 99.9% sure that the Russians didn't have any of that type either. At that point in time there was no doubt in my mind that [the craft] was made someplace other than here on Earth.

[Our deepest gratitude goes to James Fox for sharing this interview.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

A.H. is a person who has gained significant information from inside the UFO extraterrestrial groups within our government, military, and civilian companies. He has friends at the NSA, CIA, NASA, JPL, ONI, NRO, Area 51, the Air Force, Northrop, Boeing, and others. He once worked at Boeing as a surface technician.

I worked at Boeing Aircraft Company at Long Beach, California as a surface technician for both the commercial side and military side of Boeing (formerly McDonnell Douglas Aircraft Company). I was introduced to General Curtis Lemay, a four-star General and Chief of Staff of the Air Force.

I drove down to Newport Beach where he lived; we sat down and talked in his den. I asked him what percentage of all the UFO sightings remained unidentified? He replied that 35% of them could not be identified. When I asked him why not he said, “Because the craft were too damn fast. We couldn’t catch them.”

And then I asked him about the Roswell crash, if that really occurred. And he looked over at me and shook his head yes, that it did occur, and that it wasn’t the military’s. I was particularly interested in the strange writings that were found inside the craft and if they were ever deciphered, and he said no, they were not deciphered while he was in office.

“I can assure you that flying saucers, given that they exist, are not constructed by any power on Earth.”

—**President Harry S. Truman**

April 4, 1950—White House Press Conference

UFO SECRET FILE
The Truman Years 1945–1953

TESTIMONIALS:

- Phillip Corso, Jr., son of Colonel Phillip Corso, Sr., U.S. Army Intelligence
- Lieutenant Colonel Charles Brown, *Project Grudge*
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit
- Master Sergeant Dan Morris, NRO Operative/Cosmic Clearance
- Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA
- Graham Bethune, Navy commander pilot with a top-secret clearance

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

The downing and retrieval of ET spacecraft outside of Roswell was only the beginning. Between July of 1947 and December of 1952, the military's EMS (Electromagnetic Scalar) weapon brought down thirteen extraterrestrial spacecraft; eleven of them in New Mexico and one each in Nevada and Arizona. Two other crashes occurred in Mexico and one in Norway. Sixty-five bodies were recovered, including the one ET from the first crash that was kept alive for three years.

It wasn't enough that Harry S. Truman had to manage the Cold War with the Soviets and the race between the two superpowers to complete testing on the Hydrogen bomb … now the president also had flying saucers to contend with. He quickly assembled a group of people that included Dr. Vannevar Bush, who had headed up the atomic bomb program, as well as a number of leading scientists including Edward Teller and J. Robert Oppenheimer to study this issue.

The first secret task force to investigate the ET phenomenon was organized under the name *Project Sign* and evolved into *Project Grudge* a year later. A low-level disinformation project named *Bluebook* was created to

fool the public. Meanwhile, “Blue Teams” were trained to recover the downed ETVs, later evolving into Alpha Teams under *Project Pounce*.

How did these extraterrestrial propulsion systems work? Were there weapons on board? In the wake of World War II and the burgeoning Cold War, there was a real concern about falling behind the Soviets. What if these new technologies were leaked out? To say we were facing a quantum leap in technological capability is an understatement, and of course, we wanted it for ourselves. National Security demanded that this entire matter be kept quiet at all costs. No cost was spared in doing so.

But there was one very large and busy fly in this ointment: The ETs were flying over the skies of America, sometimes in formation and before thousands of witnesses.

How do you hide that?

The answer is—the mind hides it. In an Orwellian twist, it was found from past psychological warfare efforts that if you told a lie often enough and the lie is repeated by “respected” authority figures, the public will believe it. One of the masters of psychological warfare during WWII was put in charge of this diversionary tactic in the late 1940s. General Walter Bedell Smith helped coordinate the psychological warfare components of this ET problem and launched the big lie: UFOs, even though thousands of people had reported seeing them, did not exist.

For every sighting which made its way into the public eye, there would be an official denial and worse, ridicule of the observers them-selves. Harvard Astronomer Donald Menzel was trotted out to tell the world that it was all hysteria, that UFOs were not real; that it was all embarrassing nonsense.

While all this denial was going on, an interstellar species was being “interrogated” in a top-secret underground bunker.

The surviving extraterrestrial from the first Roswell crash, was referred to as an EBEN—which is short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. It had a chlorophyll-based internal anatomy and it processed food into energy and waste material in the same manner as plants. We learned a lot from EBEN, all of which was compiled into what became known as the *Yellow Book*.

Unfortunately, the EBEN became ill in late 1951. Several medical specialists were brought in to treat it, the team headed by a botanist. Realizing the ET was dying, the United States began broadcasting radio signals into deep space in an attempt to demonstrate peaceful intentions to a superior entity. The group tasked with overseeing this project—code named SIGMA—was the National Security Agency, created by secret Executive Order on November 4, 1952. The NSA was assigned to monitor all communications, both human and extraterrestrial, while maintaining secrecy regarding the UFOs' presence. Both the CIA and NSA were given authority through a series of National Security Council Memos and Executive Orders.

On June 2, 1952, EBEN died. Steven Spielberg's movie, *E.T.* was loosely based on these events. Truman contacted our allies to warn them about what happened. He also reached out to the Soviet Union. It turns out their top-secret weapons bases were also being buzzed by Extraterrestrial Vehicles (ETVs).

President Truman and the other leaders he alerted decided that maintaining secrecy was more important than sharing the information with their respective governing bodies and risking a leak. A new world order was necessary, one that operated without oversight.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Phillip Corso Jr. is the son of Colonel Phillip S. Corso, Sr., U.S. Army Intelligence who served on President Eisenhower's National Security Council. His father personally saw deceased extraterrestrials from the Roswell crash in 1947 and a UFO craft at an air base. While working in R&D, Corso Sr. was given fragments of extraterrestrial technologies from various crashes to seed industry with these technologies.

My father knew from the reports that the Roswell ET had passed away. It simply turned from blue to brown and died like a fish out of water.

Now I'll tell you something about the ET. My father often spoke of a

room in the Pentagon, like a jail door, and you slid it back and you went in there and you were not able to take any pencil, paper, recording device—you simply viewed documents and you came out with whatever you could store in your head. Once or twice he led me to believe that there was something else that was kept in those rooms that would give information. He had a thread also that was from the clothing. He says that the ship's skin and the alien's silver suit were similar materials.

And yes, absolutely, Dad was aware of other crashes. He says that the Germans told him they had a crash and that most of their technology and their advance materials and research came from that. This was part of a team that he worked with every day. And he said that there was another crash in Corona, New Mexico of a very similar type ship.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Lieutenant Colonel Charles Brown, U.S. Air Force: After returning from World War II an Air Force hero, Colonel Brown worked in the Air Force Office of Special Investigations. He was assigned to work on *Project Grudge* where he was responsible for investigating UFOs.

I'm a retired Lieutenant Colonel in the United States Air Force. I spent approximately 23 years in military service, and the latter seven years as a Senior Foreign Service Officer. I started training as a pilot in July of 1942 and was commissioned as a Second Lieutenant pilot in April of 1943, then trained as a B-17 pilot aircraft commander. I went to Europe and arrived there in early November of 1943 and commenced combat as a B-17 pilot on 13 December 1943. I flew my 29th and last complete mission on the 11 April 1944. Combat during this period was fairly severe. I just completed a survey of my missions, and every time we went into the air, we had casualties. And I was very fortunate to complete all of them.

Because of my counterintelligence training and police work in an outfit called Air Force Office of Special Investigations, and because I was one of

the few pilot-trained investigators, I ended up doing a lot of investigations of aircraft, unusual aircraft accidents, in which sabotage was suspected. As a result, I became acquainted with some outstanding scientists and worked with the Air Technical Intelligence Center on a project called *Grudge*. We were given the responsibility of investigating what became known as unidentified flying objects.

My job was in District D-05 of Wright-Patterson Air Force Base where we received these worldwide reports. My job was to hand carry these reports over to the technical center and coordinate them with the project officer and answer any questions from an investigative viewpoint that I could assist on. I did that for approximately two years until the fall of 1951.

Normally in the investigative field, you have an allegation of something, or in the case of a UFO, a sighting. You carry it through to its conclusion and a result.

When an object is moving a few thousand miles an hour, twelve to fourteen minutes is a tremendous amount of time. I do remember speeds in excess of 4,000 to 5,000 miles an hour, which were far in excess of any known aircraft that we had or any of the enemies had. Being an Intelligence Officer, one of my responsibilities was to have at least a rough idea of enemy capabilities and of their equipment.

Once, we flew into Nellis Air Force Base and another pilot and I were flying a Gooney Bird (C-47A Skytrain). The sky was totally clear. And an object went across southwest to northeast and it transited the entire heaven, looking at it from my right, and it went out of sight on the left in less than fifteen seconds. It was moving at a speed that I couldn’t even begin to calculate. It was certainly no satellite. It was a controlled object in flight.

Some of the objects reported were tracked on radar. We had objects with four-way confirmation, ground visual, ground radar, airborne visual, airborne radar. And so far as I’m concerned, it doesn’t get any better than that. You are not talking about someone’s imagination. And in this same timeframe, I heard so-called experts that the Air Force brought in concoct stories, from swamp gas to things like that. If it’s an aircraft with wings, then the laws of aerodynamics apply, and you don’t stop that thing and reverse it in a blink of

an eye. And things like that did occur.

Later when I was in Britain, they were having a NATO exercise out in the North Sea area. And a couple of these little friendly balls of light got in the traffic pattern. Well, you can imagine what happened when they flew over the deck without landing, needless to say. And it threw the Navy into absolute consternation. Well, the newspapers picked it up, and in those days, they were able to talk to the sailors and the airmen involved. And everyone is screaming for an investigation.

President Truman knew about these objects. I've seen radar photographs of organized lights of unidentified objects, balls of light, if you will, over the White House. Now the airborne visual, strangely enough, by the time you get a couple of fighters down there, those things apparently disappeared whenever they wanted to.

Truman saw all of the newspaper headlines and said, "I want the man who is responsible for investigating these things." Someone said, "General Sanford is the Chief of Air Force Intelligence." The president replied, "Is he the guy that's handling the investigation?" They said, "No sir. That would be a man out at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base."

So they flew me to Washington.

It is sort of strange, but we send people to prison, we send people to their death because of eyewitness accounts of crimes. Our legal system is based on that to a large degree. Yet in my following of unusual aerial phenomena for the past 50 years, there seems to be some reason to discredit very viable and very reputable witnesses when they say something is unidentified. Well, you show me the individual who can identify everything in the heavens, and I will show you the Second Coming. Because I don't care how technically qualified you are—for someone who is not there to voice an opinion and say they saw such and such is nonsense. And my question is: What qualified them to be experts? And I have a real problem with that.

I truly believe that these phenomena have been visiting this planet long before *Project Grudge*. I think there is adequate evidence of it. And the more we learn about the universe, the more we realize how little we truly know. And so the advance of science is something that has to keep evolving and we

have to keep learning.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army, has seen living and dead extraterrestrials himself in his official duties on an army team that retrieved crashed ET crafts. He has been given access to black ops bases and secret access projects.

In the 1950s, the United States Air Force had an elite unit to investigate UFOs outside of *Bluebook*. Even though *Bluebook* felt that this unit was working with them, they were not. This unit was initially organized as the 4602nd Air Intelligence Service Squadron. Among its peacetime missions was Operation Blue Fly. The objective of *Operation Blue Fly* was to recover objects of unknown origin that fell to Earth. It is very important that you remember these were specifically objects that fell to Earth, because we didn't have any spacecraft up there at this time. As a result of this, they had monitors right there at Wright-Patterson that when UFO reports came in, they were looked at very closely to see if there was any possible necessity of sending out teams to recover any of this fallen debris.

The Air Force states they never used them. I'm telling you I know they did. But the intent of the *Operation Blue Fly* peacetime project was to go out and recover objects of unknown origin that impacted with the Earth. Later it would be expanded in 1957 to cover all objects of unknown origin meaning spacecraft too. And it would become part of what they would call in the October of 1957 timeframe, *Project Moon Dust.* **[See Marilyn Monroe document.]**

Project Moon Dust was established to recover only two items: First, objects of non-U.S. origin that survived re-entry into the atmosphere and their impact with the Earth. The other area of interest was objects of unknown origin. Naturally, we would be interested in those items from a technical, scientific intelligence basis to ascertain the technical capabilities of any potential enemy since our known enemy of the U.S., the U.S.S.R. at that

time, was launching vehicles into space.

Now we find that there were quite a few objects of unknown origin that did not correlate with any known space launches, impact times, or any known space debris falling back to Earth.

In short, under *Project Moon Dust* and under *Blue Fly*, we have recovered alien debris not of this Earth.

The degree of classification that we have now has changed over the years. Back during the time of the second World War all the way up to, say 1969, you may have had as many as eleven classifications. Now there are three: confidential, secret and top-secret. However, if you have information that is highly sensitive that requires protection above and beyond the norm of what is provided for those classifications, that's when you have the Special Access Programs. You do not get that type of information out into public domain unless it is officially sanctioned.

During the discussion of UFOs, the question ultimately is going to come up: Can any government keep secrets, let alone the U.S. Government? And the answer to that is unequivocally yes. But one of the greatest weapons the intelligence community has at their disposal is a predisposition by the American people, the American politicians, and the debunkers—people who wish to try to debunk UFO information. They immediately come out and say, "Oh we can't keep secrets." Well, the truth is, yes, we can.

The National Reconnaissance Office remained secret for many, many years. The mere existence of the NSA remained secret. The development of the atomic weapon remained secret until once you exploded one you eventually had to tell some people what was going on.

And we are conditioned by our own paradigms not to accept the possibility or probability of a highly advanced intelligent civilization coming here to visit us. You have evidence in the form of highly credible reports of objects being seen, of the entities inside these objects being seen. Yet, we look for a prosaic explanation and we throw out the bits and pieces of the evidence that do not meet our paradigm. So it is a self-keeping secret. You can conceal it in plain sight. It is political suicide to go and start hitting up intelligence agencies to get this information released. So most of your

members of Congress, and I know I've worked with a lot of them along that line, will balk and try not to do it. I can name you three members of Congress that were point blank asked to have a congressional inquiry on what happened here at Roswell.

One of the most ridiculous statements that I got was that a person would have to be a chairperson to do that. So I asked a senator from Mississippi if he'd do it and without any hesitation, he said no. I said, would you give me that in writing? I got that in writing, but I'm hesitant to release it. I will show it to you but I'm hesitant to release it simply because I made a promise not to.

We have got to get the documentation as it exists in the government files. We have got to get it released before it is ultimately destroyed. A good example are the *Blue Fly* and *Moon Dust* files. I had classified documents the Air Force acknowledged. When I got members of Congress to help me open up more files they were immediately destroyed and I can prove this.

Somewhere along the line they may see that material and realize there is some very highly sensitive information that would have a damning effect upon the national security of United States should it become compromised. It needs to be further protected to ensure that there is only a limited access to that information to a small number of people. So small you can put them on a single piece of paper and list them by name. Thus, you have the Special Access Programs. The controls that were supposed to be put on the Special Access Programs are not there. When Congress did their review of the way we protect documents and the way we go ahead and implement our secrecy programs, they found you had Special Access Programs within Special Access Programs—it was essentially impossible to keep control of them all by Congress. And I'm telling you right now; it is essentially impossible to keep control of them all.

When it comes to UFOs the same criteria applies. Therefore, only a small nucleus within the intelligence community numbering less than a hundred—no, I'd suggest less than fifty—control all that information. It is not subject to congressional review or oversight at all. So Congress needs to go ahead and ask the hard questions and convene a hearing.

There would be quite a few missions to describe but simply put, yes, I

was involved in those types of operations to retrieve crashed ET objects. A lot of people think that you are just in your unit waiting in the rafters, just waiting for the next UFO crash; a landing where there is going to be debris. It doesn't work that way. You have a real life. You have a real job in the military. However, if you are in an area where an event takes place and you are one of these people that they can go ahead and call upon in your field of expertise, then you are called in.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dan Morris is a retired Air Force career Master Sergeant who was involved in the extraterrestrial projects for many years. After leaving the Air Force, he was recruited into the super-secret National Reconnaissance Organization, or NRO, during which time he worked specifically on extraterrestrial-connected operations. He had a cosmic top-secret clearance (38 levels above top-secret) which, he states, no U.S. president, to his knowledge, has ever held.

When I was stationed at Air Proving Ground command in Florida, they were going to send me to Warner Robins Air Force Base with a team, and with the two most powerful radars we had at the time. And Strategic Air Command—that's when SAC was on alert all the time—was going to run penetration missions against us. It was all secret who was there. The commander of the base didn't know this unit was there, all they were thinking was that we were marked as a weather squadron, and we had nothing to do with the weather.

Anyway, we got our equipment set up at Warner Robins, and we were operating—we'd been there for about a month. We were working on the big tower one day; it was down for maintenance, and there were five of us on the tower and two guys down in the control room. Somebody said, "Look, UFOs!" "Yeah, yeah,"—I don't think that anybody turned around and looked. That was the days of the *Bluebook*, and if you said you saw a UFO they'd send you to the hospital and you'd be examined by a psychiatrist to

see why you wanted out of the Air Force. Or they'd ship you out to somewhere else to shut you up. Then, J. Allen Hynek, who was a technical advisor to *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*—he was hired officially by the *Bluebook Project* to shut everybody up—come up with something—either auto-suggestion, mass hypnosis, or swamp gas—those were his three statements that he would usually come up with.

Somebody said, "Just turn around and look!" So, we all turned around and there, sitting about, I'd say, a half a mile from the tower, at about three thousand feet altitude were three silver UFOs. So we all walked over to the rope and said, "Yeah, those are real UFOs." And I said, "Okay, if Hynek comes up here, or if they send a team up here, what are we going to say?" Somebody said, "There's about twenty thousand civilians and about ten thousand military on this base— somebody else is bound to have seen these, so when they say it's mass hypnosis, or auto-suggestion, or swamp gas—let's go down and turn the radar on, because none of that paints on the radar."

So, we all went down. Now, the two guys who were down there—I asked them, "You got your cameras—official Air Force cameras? Go outside and take pictures; go out and tell me what you see." They came back and said, "There are UFOs sitting out there in formation!" I said, "Well, take pictures—get the cameras and take pictures." And, I told the other two: "Turn the radar cameras on," because we had radar cameras that took pictures, too.

So that was all there, and this building we were in had one whole side that was glass French doors. So if you set the radarscope, you'd look outside and see there were UFOs. And so I called headquarters. I said, "Okay, we have a contact." He says, "You mean SAC is running a mission against you?" I said, "Not SAC; not SAC." He says, "What, then?" I said, "Cosmos." He said, "Wait a minute—describe them on the phone." There was a switch you could throw that scrambles everything, so I said, "Okay, my phone's scrambled; is yours scrambled?" "Mine's scrambled," he says, "What do you mean you've got a cosmic contact?" I said, "I mean there are three UFOs sitting out there." "You taking pictures?" "We're taking pictures." "You taking radar pictures?" "We're taking radar pictures— taking real pictures." He says, "Okay, don't say another word; I will send a courier up there; he'll

get there in about six hours—you turn everything over to him." And I said, "Okay."

About six hours later, he's there; we've got everything sealed up for him; we give it to him; he heads back to Air Proving Ground Command—and we were never officially notified that they ever received those pictures. It went secret; it went black—like it never happened. But, we had copies of the pictures, so I told the guys—the five—I said, "Okay, guys, here's a copy for all of you. Keep them for your grandkids."

Now as far as I know, that mission was closed—but that got us all interested, because we had seen some facts, you know—not radar scopes, not things in crypto—but we were there, and we had pictures of them.

When they started moving and the radar antennae went around—the trace on your scope went around four sweeps per minute—by the time we had "painted" them, they were out of sight. Once they started moving, they went straight up, and then they went, *zap*! And they were off our scope. Our scope would go out to 260 miles; so you calculate that, and that's pretty fast. We never had anything back then that could go that fast in the inventory [this was in the 1940s].

Do you know why we stopped exploding nuclear weapons? We were ordered to do it by those ETs from Orion. Orion—they came down and they told us, "Look, you can destroy yourselves, so we won't put up with that. If you do that—if you explode that planet—and you've got the capability now…" That's when we really got their attention, and they came down and they said, "Look, we won't let you destroy your planet, so we want you to stop all nuclear testing." They had already stopped us from using weapons, and then they told us, "No more nuclear testing." Now Russia and the United States—we were firm believers, by then, that those beings could do what they said. And you saw the time they all showed up over Washington, D.C., and we sent our jets up after them, and every time the jets would go up, the UFOs would zap out, or they'd go to another dimension. The jets would come back to base and the UFOs would be back over Washington—scared the hell out of everybody in Washington—what are they going to do?

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA worked with Kelly Johnson at the Lockheed Skunkworks on design and construction of the U-2 and the SR-71 Blackbird. He was in the Air Force at Las Vegas Air Force Base during a major UFO event.

We know that there were some captured craft from 1947 in Roswell, New Mexico. And, yeah, they were real. And, yes, we really did get some technology from them. And, yes, we really did put it to work.

I entered college after high school, but I also went to work for Lockheed Aircraft Corporation. My studies had to do with design, engineering, mechanical, electrical and aeronautics. I was a private pilot at that time, and still am.

In 1961, I started my new job in what is called the Lockheed Skunkworks. When I left to join the military, I felt that this was something I wanted to come back to after serving my country.

In 1965 I went into the military and discovered that some of my assignments placed me near Las Vegas, Nevada, in close proximity to areas where we tested our aircraft … an area commonly known as Area 51. We call it Dreamland, the Hog Farm, the Lake. People always want to know what is happening out there. We are testing airplanes … special aircraft, such as the Blackbird which I am very proud of because that's my baby. And it still holds some of the world's records to this day.

Now, the thing about being in the military in that area is that we had radar sites attached to Nellis Air Force Base. Nellis is a flight test and pilot training base for the U.S. military. North of Las Vegas, way up at the northeast end of the Gunnery Range, is what we know as Area 51. Across the highway that goes north from Las Vegas is a site called Angels Peak. Angels Peak covers Area 51, but it also covered a lot of other areas, like the Atomic Energy Commission test grounds to the west and to the north.

So Angels Peak was a classified radar installation. We would monitor the

aircraft coming from Las Vegas into Area 51 or whatever passed by. And, it was whatever passed by that became most interesting one night in 1966. That night, I heard a lot of commotion about one o'clock in the morning.

We were at 8,000 feet; the radar domes were at approximately 10,500 feet. I decided to get up and walked to the main road near my office. I got to the area where a group of about five people were standing and they were looking up in the air. As I looked up I saw these lighted objects moving at tremendous speeds. It was in the area slightly to the north-northwest of Mount Charleston. Right at that instant I saw these things traveling, I would estimate at 3,000 to 4,000 miles per hour—and then immediately make acute turns. I had a special background with the Skunkworks, Lockheed Aircraft Advanced Development and Engineering, and knew these were not ours. And, having been a pilot, I'm thinking, if there are people in these craft, what kind of forces are their bodies taking?

It went on for about another ninety seconds. And then all of a sudden, they seemed to group hundreds of miles in the sky to the west. They came into a circle, rotated, and then disappeared. And I thought, wow, what a show.

The Security Sergeant happened to be on duty. We all looked at each other and said, "Gee, this is really something." He said, "We shouldn't really say anything about this."

I had a buddy that was a chief radar operator named Anthony Kasar. Anthony was the first one to get off of the bus after the door opened. I looked at him and he was as serious as anybody could possibly be and as white as a sheet. He took one step down and looked at me and said, "Did you see those?" I said, "Yeah, we've been watching them … some of the fellows for the last four to five minutes, and I've seen them for a little more than ninety seconds." He said, "We saw them on the radar screen and we documented them. They are not bogeys. They are not apparitions. They are real solid objects."

And, of course, they would have to be in order to get a fix with radar.

He documented six to seven of them. Their speeds were estimated by the radar operators and their scopes between 3,800 to 4,200 miles per hour.

These things were darting across the sky and suddenly they'd just come to a stop and do a 60-degree or 45-degree or 10-degree turn after stopping. And then immediately reverse this action.

When I was working with the Skunkworks we signed an agreement with the National Security Agency and the National Security Council, as well as the CIA. And we kept very quiet about things because they always knew where we were and what we were doing. I automatically had that team spirit—we were a big family there. And, I was very proud of that, having worked directly for Kelly Johnson.

The anti-gravity propulsion systems—I heard it existed. But the left hand never knew what the right hand was doing, and for good reason. They didn't want us asking questions. We wanted to stay focused on the projects that we were working on.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Graham Bethune is a retired Navy commander pilot with a top-secret clearance. He was a VIP Plane Commander who flew most of the high-ranking officers and civilians from Washington, D.C.

My name is Graham Bethune. I am a commander, retired pilot from the Navy and I went through the regular Navy program of training pilots. All Navy pilots are trained navigators, which is very important because we had to know all of the star systems. When I graduated from Pensacola in 1943, I went to the South Atlantic to hunt German submarines. This was all night flying.

In 1950 I was transferred to Air Transport Squadron One and sent to Keflavik, Iceland, along with two other officers after a meeting that they had in Washington, D.C., where Iceland was reporting multiple UFO sightings and were requesting troops [the Defense Department convincing them they were experimental Russian bombers].

The flight was normally about ten hours, but we had a 16-knot head

wind. It was about 1 a.m. and we were three to four hundred miles outside of Argentia, Newfoundland when I saw something below the horizon on the water that looked like we were approaching a city at night. It was an ambient light, no definition whatsoever. I called my co-pilot's attention to it, who was route checking me. He took a look at it and he didn't know what it was either. We had already passed over the guard ship—in those days, they had a guard ship that sailed Iceland and Newfoundland. The weather was clear, there was no Northern Light activity, and we had ship plots. There were no ships plotted in that area. So we asked control if they could give us another fix and find out if we were really on course. We thought maybe we had drifted, that we were seeing Labrador or maybe the tip of Greenland. According to control, we were right on course.

So we watched it for a while, drifting to the right of it. Our heading was 222 degrees, 225 degrees; our altitude at ten thousand feet. When we were about 25 or 30 miles away we could see clearly defined lights and there was a pattern on the water. It was a circular pattern … and it was very large.

Maybe the Navy was doing something that was highly classified, recovering something down in the ocean or something of this nature?

So I sent the crew chief back to get Al Jones, the other plane commander, because they wanted to land at Argentia. There were thirty-one passengers on board plus two VIP crews that had pilots, and our patrol plane pilots.

Standing behind me was the navigator, the radioman, and also the plane captain—the cockpit was full. At the time that they came forward, the lights went out on the water … we were now surrounded by complete darkness.

And then a very small yellow halo appeared about fifteen miles out. Suddenly, within a fraction of a second, it had rushed up 10,000 feet at us—I thought that it was going to go right through us! So I disengaged the autopilot, pushed the nose over, because I was going to go under it at the angle that it was coming toward me.

The moment I did that I could see nothing outside of the cockpit but this craft … I didn't know which way to go. And then I heard a racket. I yelled out, "Fred, what the hell was that?" He looked around and he said everyone

was ducking in the back, scrambling on deck.

I looked back and it wasn't there. And he said, "It's over here on the right-hand side."

The object was now about a mile or so away. It kind of drifted forward to a position five miles out, and it stayed there with us for quite some time. It was still above the horizon and you could see the side of the craft and its dome and you could see the color around the perimeter of the vehicle.

By then we knew that it was a friendly encounter. We knew that it knew that we were there. We knew that it came out to see us. What we never thought about at the time was the reason they did this was because they wanted to show us what the Icelanders were talking about.

We watched it for a while and then Al relieved me in the seat. He immediately disengaged the autopilot and was going to chase it. Now we had a head wind of about 60-knots, so our ground speed was only maybe 120 or 130-knots. Al wasn't going to go too far in chasing this thing.

While Al chased after the UFO, I went back to see how the passengers were doing. I spoke to the physician first and asked him about what he had just seen. He looked me straight in the eye and said, "It was a flying saucer. I didn't look at it because I don't believe in such things."

Well, it took me a couple of seconds to realize what he was saying. Being a psychiatrist, he was forbidden to believe in these things. So I went back forward and I said, "Al, whatever you do, don't tell anybody we saw anything, they will lock us up as soon as we get on the ground." He said, "It's too late. I just called Gander control to see if they could track this by radar."

When we landed at Argentia, the Air Force was there to interrogate us. The captain who did the interrogation … you could tell this wasn't his first time that he had ever interrogated anybody as far as this type of encounter was concerned. He made a good report, which went to the headquarters of the Air Force in Washington, D.C.

Initially the color of the UFO was yellow. Since then I've learned from the boys upstairs why we saw different colors as it was coming toward us. The colors were around the perimeter—it turned from a yellow to an orange to almost a fiery red, and then almost a purplish red. And they said that that

had to do with the amount of energy being used or dissipated … with the power so to speak. So when it slowed down close to us, in a fraction of a second, it was back to the yellow range. And it was foggy around it to where it was like a plasma mist or something of this nature.

When we were asked about the craft's size, 300 feet came to my mind. Years later, when I got the report out of the archives everyone said it was anywhere from 250 to 350 feet in diameter.

Now the velocity when it left us was estimated from between 1,000 and 2,000 miles an hour. When I looked at the report, Al Jones had estimated 1,800 miles an hour. Mine was 1,000 miles an hour, another's was 1,500 miles an hour … all in that range. The radar report said it was 1,800 miles an hour.

At the time we had nothing that would go that fast. And of course I was at the naval air test center. This is where we had our test pilot training school. This is where we did all the highly classified tests of aircraft. And to my knowledge we had nothing anywhere near that speed or anything that was circular.

This craft had covered 15 miles in about a second or two. When you calculate how fast it came toward us and suddenly stopped in front of us … you take something 300 feet in diameter, and you don't see much out of your cockpit window.

When I went to set the automatic pilot back, the magnetic compass, which was in the center of the panel, was swinging back and forth. I said to Fred, "Did you see that?" He said, "You should have seen it when the craft was close; it was spinning."

We looked at the other compasses when the craft was sitting out maybe five miles from us. We had what we called Bird Dogs—low frequency radio components that will point to the station when you tune in the station. These two Bird Dogs were pointing toward the craft. We had two other compasses. We had a remote compass, which is out in the wing; it was reacting. There were a total of five different directional gyros in that airplane. Out of the five, three of them were acting up.

I was told that the UFO was tracked by radar and that the radar report

was sent in to the Air Force Headquarters in Washington, D.C. It usually goes from there to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. But my boss found the report in the archives in Wright-Patterson in *Project Blue Book* after talking to Colonel Watson, and he confirmed the speed of 1,800 miles [per hour]. I said, "Where did you find that out?" He said, "Well, it was a radar report and it said that." So something happened to the radar report before they microfilmed it. Because what I have on microfilm I got from the archives [and the radar report is missing].

I was told by a friend of mine at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base who I've known for years that they had allowed Steven Spielberg to see the microfilm and the *Blue Book* records on this for *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*. So he [Spielberg] had a pretty high clearance. He had to be associated with some of the … well, you know who, as far as the control group is concerned.

The document that I found **[See Appendix 4 for supporting document]** was the official document that the Air Force had put together. And it was originally filed under Project Grudge. But on the front page it says Project Twinkle where they put a lot of reports that they had to get rid of somehow.

There were eighteen pages according to the archives. At that time, Admiral McCormick, who had relieved Eisenhower, was the NATO Commander, the Supreme Allied Commander. His aides had approached me. Everybody seemed to know about this event. Like Admiral Radford, who became the first Joint Chief of Staff, his aides knew about it because he had talked to me about it. So there were quite a few who knew about this.

Later in May, I had an intelligence officer come to the house and he showed me UFO crash photos … the first that I had ever seen. There was nothing, absolutely nothing there that looked close to it. There was one that was 100 feet in diameter. It didn't look like it was damaged too much.

I asked him what happens to these reports. He told me, "There is a joint intelligence committee and they make the decision as to where it goes."

They were coming to me a lot of times and showing me photographs. A lot of them looked like what we would call Foo Fighters—like a round, bright disc of some kind.

I was what you would call a VIP Plane Commander in the Flag Division, which flew most of the high-ranking officers and civilians out of Washington, D.C. Several of these officials told me what they had seen. For example, there were two craft flying together out in the Pacific. And a bright disc came up beside one of them and stayed with them for a while and flew around it.

Our office came under the headquarters of Wright-Patterson. It was a central district. You had pilot meetings. I would go down there about once or twice a month to the meetings, plus I would go maybe two or three times a year for seminars … it would be a week or so.

Once, while on the flight line where we parked our plane, we weren't too far from what looked like a corrugated metal hangar. And it was open most of the time. Every time my boss and I would go by there, he couldn't understand why I was not interested in going and looking at what was behind the metal wall back there. And he told me basically that they had a UFO craft back there. And he told me basically that they did have ET bodies there.

He's not the first one that ever told me that.

From discussions that he had had with Admiral Forney (who was our missile chief and had spent time at White Sands) he was convinced that craft from other planets were visiting us. He said Colonel Watson let him look at a lot of these files, plus he was the one that told him about what they had there [the ET craft and bodies], and he couldn't understand why I wasn't interested.

I said, "I don't have any interest because I will never be able to talk about it."

From what I've seen, I know it was a craft at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base that crashed somewhere and the bodies that he was talking about were extraterrestrial.

"In the councils of Government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the Military Industrial Complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists, and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals so that security and liberty may prosper together."

—President Dwight D. Eisenhower

January 1961

"*Of course the flying saucers are real, and they are interplanetary*"

—Air Chief Marshal Lord Dowding; Head of Royal Air Force during World War II

Quoted in Reuters, August 1954

UFO SECRET FILE
The Eisenhower Years 1953−1961

TESTIMONIALS:

- A.H. (anonymous) Boeing Aircraft
- Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force & Lockheed Skunkworks contractor
- Phillip Corso, Jr., son of Colonel Phillip Corso, Sr., U.S. Army Intelligence
- "Dr. B." is a scientist and engineer who worked on top-secret projects

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

The events at Roswell resulted in the acquisition of a living being, as well as many deceased members of an intelligent, interstellar species, along with several craft containing a wealth of advanced technologies that could be reverse-engineered. Massive changes were underway; within weeks of the Roswell event, the CIA was formed, along with the U.S. Air Force, which was split off from the Army Air Force.

I have obtained a copy of a top-secret Canadian document dated November 21, 1950, written by W. B. Smith, a radio engineer, addressed to the Canadian Department of Transport. Smith states:

I made discreet inquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington who were able to obtain for me the following information:

a. The [UFO] matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States government, rating higher even than the H-Bomb.
b. Flying saucers exist.

[See Appendix 5 for the complete document.]

Dwight D. Eisenhower took office in 1953. Knowing he had to be proactive without involving Congress, Eisenhower enlisted the help of his

friend, Nelson Rockefeller, a fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations, to reorganize national security. With the Cold War in full swing, a revolution in Cuba, and the CIA placing the Shah of Iran in power, Rockefeller decided a new agency was needed that would be solely dedicated to UFO encounters while overseeing the incredible technologies that were being acquired through reverse-engineering of these interstellar space craft.

Majestic-12 was launched a year later as an independent agency operating on a black budget. From various sources, it appears its first members included Rockefeller; Secretary of Defense, Charles E. Wilson; CIA Director, Allen Dulles; Secretary of State, John Foster-Dulles; Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Admiral Arthur Radford; and FBI Director, J. Edgar Hoover. There were also six men selected from the Council on Foreign Relations and six from the JASON Society, a scientific group formed during the *Manhattan Project*. Policies could only be mandated by a majority vote of twelve, thus the name.

By the end of the Eisenhower era, the UFO/ET projects were becoming increasingly compartmented *away* from legal, constitutional chain-of-command oversight and control. First hand witnesses have told us that the president was furious. This was a former five-star general who had seen the ET spacecraft and bodies for himself, and yet suddenly he was now being kept out of the loop?

President Eisenhower soon realized he had lost control of his Frankenstein's monster …

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

A.H. is a person who has gained significant information from inside the UFO extraterrestrial groups within our government, military, and civilian companies. He has friends at the NSA, CIA, NASA, JPL, ONI, NRO, Area 51, the Air Force, Northrop, Boeing, and others. He once worked at Boeing as a surface technician.

Basically, these projects were controlled by the Majestic-12 group, which is no longer called MJ-12. I'm trying to find out the new name of this group. My contact that worked at Area 51 knows the name of the group but he's refusing to tell me the name. **[NOTE: MJ-12 has used the names SECOR, MAJIC, P.I. 40, and now MAJI—the Majority Intelligence Committee.]** Basically, it's an oversight group intermingled with the National Security Council and the National Security Planning Group in Washington, D.C. Majestic-12 is intermingled with these people and the National Security Planning Group.

They have full control. Presidents no longer have control over these groups. It's like a separate entity. The General Accounting Office doesn't know what's going on; they don't know where the money is going. They hide it all in black project operations.

They don't want to release the information regarding where the ETs are coming from. But some of the locations are from Earth. There are underground bases here on Earth where the aliens have constructed bases a long time ago, before Columbus even discovered America from what I understand. This information would cause a major upset.

That's the kind of information that the NSA is worried about releasing. The NSA also collaborates back and forth with the NRO, the National Reconnaissance Organization, regarding tracking and intercepts along with NORAD, the Air Force, and the Army. They are all in on it and it's all connected with the top-secret group called MAJI-Control.

MAJI-Control is controlled by the Office of Naval Intelligence. It's a top-secret collection group, like the Central Intelligence Agency and the NSA. In fact, the ONI is just like the CIA. It's a top-secret organization within the Navy. It's similar to the NSA and the CID. It's all encrypted information. They have agents out in the field, just like the CIA, collecting information. It's all very, very top-secret.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force, and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA worked with Kelly Johnson at the Lockheed Skunkworks on design and construction of the U-2 and the SR-71 Blackbird. He was in the Air Force at Las Vegas Air Force Base during a major UFO event.

We have records from 1954 that there were meetings between our own leaders of this country and ET's here in California. And, as I understand it from the written documentation, we were asked if we would allow them to be here and do research.

I have read that our reply was, "Well, how can we stop you? You are so advanced." And I will say by this camera and this sound [interview], that it was President Eisenhower who had this meeting. And it was on film, sort of like what we are doing now.

The NATO report stated that there were twelve races. To make a final summary, they had to have contacts to go to these races in order to understand who they are, what they are doing, and what they could do. And the report didn't get into the context, but it certainly did verify that they haven't been here for just a few years, but rather hundreds, maybe thousands of years. And this is written in the text.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Phillip Corso Jr. is the son of Colonel Phillip S. Corso, Sr., U.S. Army Intelligence who served on President Eisenhower's National Security Council. His father personally saw deceased extraterrestrials from the Roswell crash in 1947 and a UFO craft at an air base. While working in R&D, Corso Sr. was given fragments of extraterrestrial technologies from various crashes to seed industry with these technologies.

In 1957, my father took command of the 552nd Missile Battalion. It was there that he experienced several encounters with extraterrestrials.

The first took place in a cave in Red Canyon, an isolated area near White

Sands, New Mexico. GIs had shown Dad to the cave in order to cool off. On this particular day, my father said he was kind of lying back dozing off when he rolled over, drew his gun, and pointed it toward this unrecognizable life form. Dad asked it, “Friend or foe?” And the form replied telepathically, “Neither.”

The being was wearing a helmet with a type of stone in the center of its head. It asked my father to shut down his radars for fifteen minutes.

Dad was thinking, “How does this thing know that I’m the only person that could give the command to shut those radars down?” He asked the ET, “Why should I do it? What’s in it for me?”

The being again answered telepathically, “A new world … if you can take it.”

At the time the reply had little meaning to my father. Still, he went out of the cave and called Sergeant Rex and told him to shut down the radars.

As he was leaving Dad saw the ET standing at the end of the cave and it did a kind of gesture with its hand that wasn’t a salute and wasn’t a wave or anything, but Dad saluted him back. That was basically the end of the first encounter.

But later on that year, the 552nd Missile Battalion’s radars picked up a ship moving over 3,000 miles an hour through the atmosphere. It went down near Red Canyon.

Dad had a light airplane on the base. He got the pilot and they flew over the area where they saw a shiny object on the ground. Dad decided it might be best if he investigated it by himself, so he ordered the pilot to return to the base. Then he got one of the old staff cars, went out into the desert and relocated the craft himself.

It was perfectly smooth and oval shaped, only more like a cigar than a saucer. It was stuck sideways against a rock and would fade out completely and then fade back in.

Dad thought he was hallucinating. He managed to throw a tumbleweed beneath it before it faded out. When it phased back in again the tumbleweed was crushed so he knew it was physical. He also told me there were footprints around the craft.

I always felt like there was more to this story that my father kept to himself; you don't see footprints near a craft without having a second encounter—that's just my personal opinion.

My father said the ship suddenly began to vibrate. He got scared and jumped back in the staff car and threw it in reverse. The vehicle went flying backwards and the motor stalled. Meanwhile, the ET craft rose up in the air, turned, and then it went into an envelope that it kind of folded into.

Dad later told Wernher von Braun and Hermann Oberth what happened. Both men were on his scientific teams—he knew them because he had been in charge of *Operation Paper Clip*. [*Paper Clip* was the covert program the United States used to bring select Nazi scientists into America after the end of World War II.]

My father discussed these issues with a select group of people, including Senator Strom Thurman, FBI director J. Edgar Hoover, CIA leaders, all branches of the services, the intelligence community, and several of the Chiefs of Staff.

And yes, later he kept the information from several U.S. presidents.

My father said the secrecy regarding the UFOs and ETs was shared by himself and the thirty generals that were in charge, General Trudeau among them. They all knew it was Stalin's number one goal to steal Roswell technology, and they were determined not to allow this to happen. So they began an operation to hide it. They felt that the CIA was infiltrated. They feared their funding would one day be cut off and that nothing would be done with this technology if they left a paper trail.

And so there was no written mandate, just an oath taken among these battlefield-hardened officers. I guess an oath taken among men you have served with is probably just as good as if you signed it with the Lord. I know my father never talked to anyone about this stuff. I'm positive.

After General Trudeau passed on, my father covered a lot in his book. That was the deal—the last man standing could tell.

Not a word was said before 1992.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

"Dr. B." is a scientist and engineer who worked on top-secret projects involving anti-gravity, chemical warfare, secure telemetry and communications, extremely high-energy space-based laser systems, and electromagnetic pulse technology.

I was born in 1943. My dad was a world-renowned scientist. He worked with Henry Ford and Howard Hughes. So I came from the lucky sperm bank science club. At nine years of age I was working on science projects with the University of Michigan in Ann Arbor.

I left Michigan when I was fifteen years old. The Government came down and they wanted me in the Air Force. They took me to Little Rock when I was sixteen and kept me right outside this Army base that was responsible for chemical and germ warfare. When I was seventeen I went into the military and was trained at Lackland Air Force Base, and then went on to Keesler then to the United States Armed Forces Institute and the early warning radar at Point Arena.

We had an ANF PS35 Radar. It is nine stories tall with a 466 foot antennae and its power was five megawatts, which is way lower than HARP. And its range was 455 miles. That was all classified information at that time.

It was what's called a search set. We'd look out every night over northern California and thousands of bogies [UFOs] would come down about 20 miles out from Point Arena. And they come down at 20,000 miles an hour. They'd go down just about to Baja and then they would turn left and go across Mexico where they were seen going 5,000 miles an hour almost every night. We had a room with what were called PPI Scopes—Planned Position Indicator Scopes. If something went wrong with the equipment I just went in to troubleshoot it and fix it.

They would fill out these DDS Form 332s. And then they would hand them to the Sergeant who was the guard, because this was a double security area. But they'd shred about half the reports of the UFOs. We were a SAC Squadron, Strategic Air Command. All year round this went on. This would

have been about 1960.

Later, I became a consultant to a number of companies. I used to go to EG&G up there in Vegas when they'd go to Area 51. I used to go to the Atomic Energy Commission at Amarillo, Texas and I'd go to Bell Telephone, Murray Hill with all the stealth CIA people. I used to go to Langley all the time for the CIA and Quantico where I worked for the FBI. You name it, I was there. Now, why was I there in all these companies? Because I am an instrumentation specialist, and I was very good at it.

I had my own company, it was called *Scopes Unlimited*. Before that I worked for EH Research. I was very well paid and retired in 1971.

When I was still at Autonetics prior to my NASA days with the Rockwell contract, I worked on a project called *Eyeglass*—a billion-watt laser system that we launch from space to shoot down aliens. It is called electro-plasma light beams. They are on platforms in space, but they also have them in 747s now. There was one on the front cover of Popular Science. It's a new laser plasma device that they've developed.

And I worked at the Skunkworks at Lockheed. I went to a lot of EG&G plants—the one in Las Vegas. And the reason I was always in there was because when I was at EH Research, we worked on what were called single shot testing. And we were working on a technology which later became known as EMP, electromagnetic pulse technology. I was one of the pioneers making measurement equipment. I worked a lot on EMP technology, and that was over there.

Martin Marietta, TRW … I worked at all of these places. We did the magnet project back in Canada in the 1950's, that was over the Great Lakes, which I explain in my book. We did Wright-Patterson and Martin Marietta in Denver. The Ball Brothers; I've been in their plant many times. They make glass jars, but they also make some really hot aerospace stuff. Rockwell, Lockheed, Douglas, Northrop Grumman Aircraft, TRW … Hughes Aircraft was involved big time. I used to work in a Hughes facility in L.A.—the one up here at Fullerton. I worked both facilities on a lot of hush-hush projects in those days.

They were dealing with anti-gravity. I used to go out to Hughes in

Malibu. They had a big think tank up there. Big anti-gravity projects; I used to talk to them out there. I'd give them ideas, because they bought all my equipment. But the American public will never, never hear about that.

I have buddies of mine who work in aerospace. We have our little get together every once in a while. And a friend of mine flew a disc. You've probably seen that disc, you know, from Area 51. This flying disc has a little plutonium reactor in it, which creates electricity, which drives these anti-gravity plates. We also have the next level of propulsion, it is called virtual field, which are called hydrodynamic waves. Taking that idea into the laboratory, using twelve different lasers in a plasma system, we create hydrodynamic waves. And so we created the triangle craft that you photographed. Those were built near Bentwaters, England and that's where they are flying them, in England.

This is how I left NASA: I started talking about spaceships. I had some friends that I was working with down at Seal Beach where we were building up the Saturn II, the second stage. And I started to realize, what are we doing down here? This is stupid [using rocket propulsion]. And Wernher von Braun was in there, him and his storm troopers. They used to always wear black suits, ski pants and gold helmets. I mean, these guys dressed up like Nazi's. They really did. We got into some heavy conversations about how stupid the Saturn was and how we should start using electro-gravitic [anti-gravity] propulsion around some pretty high people in NASA. And I got into some pretty serious trouble for it. I was basically warned to cool off on that level.

The first night we are bringing the Saturn rocket out of the hanger I was sitting at the computer console, sound asleep … it's four o'clock in the morning. One of my engineers comes up and shakes me. "Dr. B, come on outside, there is something big happening. You said it was going to happen."

They had just pulled the bird [Saturn] out and were taking pictures when a big disc came down in Seal Beach, California. I don't have a picture of the ship hovering over it, but the disc came down and 400 employees saw it at four o'clock in the morning in April of 1966.

How has all of this been kept secret? I know some people I worked with that disappeared and were never heard from again. My buddy over at

Lockheed Skunkworks—he was a great contact. He told me all about the Aurora. He got started talking a lot, and he disappeared. He’s not around anymore. Nobody knows where he went. His place was closed. Overnight he was gone.

“There exists a shadowy Government with its own Air Force, its own Navy, its own fundraising mechanism, and the ability to pursue its own ideas of the national interest, free from all checks and balances, and free from the law itself.”

—Senator Daniel K. Inouye

UFO SECRET FILE
MAJESTIC-12

TESTIMONIALS:

- A.H. (anonymous) Boeing Aircraft

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

The entity established by President Eisenhower and Nelson Rockefeller in 1956 as Majestic, or MJ-12, has become the largest RICO (Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization) in the world. While their name has changed from MJ-12/Majestic-12 to SECOR to PI-40 and now MAJIC, it's not just one society. There are sweeping conspiracy theories about the Masons, Bilderbergers, Trilateral Commission, and the Counsel of Foreign Relations. I know people in all of these entities, and most of them know nothing about the subject. It's much more prosaic and nuanced than that. They feel threatened because disclosure and the introduction of zero-point-energy would decentralize power from the current oil-based economy. We have testimony about what the agenda is from people who've been on the inside, and some of it is absolutely frightening. **[See Part 4: Cosmic Deceptions.]**

The infrastructure needed to maintain and expand secrecy to a level which can deceive presidents and CIA Directors, senior congressional leaders, European Prime Ministers and the like is substantial—and illegal. Let me be clear, the entity which controls the UFO matter and its related technologies has more power than any single government in the world or any single identified world leader. This cabal is a hybrid, quasi-government, quasi-privatized operation which is international and functions outside of the purview of any single agency or any single government, all of which are kept outside the loop. Rather, a select, tightly controlled and compartmentalized "black" or unacknowledged project controls these matters. Access is by inclusion alone, and if you are not included, it does not matter if you are the

CIA Director, President of the United States, Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, or U.N. Secretary General, you simply will not know about or have access to these projects.

Indeed, the situation is so dire that senior Joint Chiefs of Staff leaders in the Pentagon whom I have briefed have no more access to such projects than any other civilian—unless they are on the "inside." But this is rare. Essentially, the covert management of this matter operates as part super-secret international government program, and part privatized organized crime operation. It is more like a secret Mafia than a government entity.

To acquire and maintain such power, all types of things have been done. I am reminded of that Robert Frost poem in which he describes "the webs we weave …" But how does such an entity extract itself from such a web of secrecy, deceit, lies and insubordination?

To be specific, this group has usurped power and rights not legally granted to it. It is extra-constitutional, both in the U.S. and in the U.K., as well as other countries around the world. It is, therefore, a criminal enterprise and a conspiracy of the first order. Additionally, it has com-mitted crimes which include assassinations, murder, kidnapping, theft of technology and so forth.

I will grant the possibility that, at least initially, this covert under-taking was designed to maintain secrecy and avoid instability during the height of the Cold War. But the risks of inadvertent leaks or of a national or world leader legally deciding that it was time for disclosure made it essential to weave a web of greater secrecy and of illegal operations. And now the web has closed in on the operation itself.

That is, the complexity of the compartmentalized projects, the degree of unconstitutional and unauthorized activity, the "privatization" (or theft) by corporate partners (the "industrial" part of the military—industrial complex) of advanced technologies, the continued lying to legally elected and appointed leaders and to the public—all of these and more have contributed to a psychology of continued secrecy because disclosure would expose the greatest scandal in recorded history.

How would the public react to the unnecessary dumping of trillions of

tons of carbon dioxide into the atmosphere affecting the health of every air-breathing life form on the planet? The degradation of the Earth's ecosystem? The irretrievable loss of thousands of species of plants and animals now extinct due to pollution?

How would society react to the knowledge that trillions of dollars have been spent on unauthorized, unconstitutional projects over the years? And that these tax-payer dollars have been used by corporate partners in this secrecy to develop spinoff technologies based on the study of ET objects which were later patented and used in highly profitable technologies? Not only have the taxpayers been defrauded, they have then been made to pay a premium for such breakthroughs, which were the result of research paid for by them! And this does not address the intellectual property theft of such technologies. While the basic energy generation and propulsion technologies have been withheld, these corporate partners have profited wildly from other breakthroughs and benefits in electronics, miniaturization, and related areas. Such covert technology transfers constitute a multi-trillion-dollar theft of technologies which really should be public domain since taxpayers have paid for it.

And how would the public react to the fact that our multi-billion-dollar space program, forced into using rockets and the like, has been a primitive and unnecessary experiment since much more advanced technologies and propulsion systems were in existence before we ever went to the moon? NASA and related agencies have, for the most part, been as much a victim of this secrecy as has the rest of the government and the public. Only a small, very compartmentalized faction of NASA people know of the real ET technologies hidden away in these projects.

The inescapable reality is this: This secret entity, no matter how well intentioned initially, got carried away with its own secret power and, in the course of this abuse, it hijacked our future for the last 70 years.

But the situation is actually much worse than this, for this covert group running these UFO-related black op projects have also had exclusive sway over the early days of an embryonic extraterrestrial-human relationship. And it was tragically mismanaged—nearly to the point of genuine global

catastrophe. For what happens when an unelected, unappointed, self-selecting, militarily-oriented group alone has to deal with inter-species relations between humans and ETs? Through their militaristic-shaded glasses, every new and uncontrolled development will be viewed as a potential or real threat. The nature of such a group—which is inordinately controlled and incestuous—is that it is homogenous in world-view and mind-set. Power and control are preeminent qualities. Such extreme secrecy creates a very dangerous milieu in which checks and balances, give and take, are utterly lacking. And in such an environment, very dangerous decisions can be, and no doubt have been made that affect us all.

In such an environment of extreme secrecy, militarism and paranoia, we have found that immensely dangerous actions have been taken against the ETs. Indeed, we have multiple inside sources who have described to us the use of increasingly advanced technologies to track, target and destroy extraterrestrial assets. If there is even a 10% chance that this is true (I am convinced it is 100% accurate), then we are dealing with a global diplomatic and social crisis which is utterly out of our control but which puts the entire planet at risk.

Who's in this covert group? There's a committee of two to three hundred people who are on the policy board for this issue. Admiral Bobby Ray Inman, who went from head of the National Security Agency to the board of SAIC—which is one of the crown jewels of this covert entity—is a member. So is Admiral Harry Trane. George Bush Sr., Cheney and Rumsfeld are involved, as is the Liechtenstein banking family. The Mormon corporate empire has an enormous interest in this subject; they have much more power than the White House or the Pentagon over this issue. And there are secret cells within the Vatican.

I've met with factions within this group, and I've met with some of the "good guys." People think that it's a monolithic conspiracy, but they're wrong. About 50% to 60% of the people involved in these super-secret projects now want this amazing technology out. They know we're running out of oil, that China is industrializing, and the polar ice caps are melting. And they know that if this advanced ET technology was announced today, it

would still take ten to twenty years to get it into widespread application to avert an economic, strategic, geopolitical and environmental catastrophe. They see that and want to fix it, but they're overruled by a ruthless, sociopathic minority—a minority who has not hesitated to kill its enemies … and its own.

Murder, Inc.

CIA Director William Colby was involved in Majestic at one time. He was in the process of defecting and was going to provide us with some hard technologies and transfer $50 million in funding to us. He knew that, with my connections, I would have gotten them out to the world.

He was found floating down the Potomac River the week he was going to meet with me and a close friend. They made an example of him.

Colby's best friend, a colonel who set up the meeting, confirmed it was absolutely a hit. Even Colby's wife said so on CNN, "You know, it was strange, because he would never go out canoeing in a flooded, rain-swollen Potomac River at night and leave the house open and the coffeemaker and the computer on. That's not like Bill at all."

The cabal then turned its attention on us.

Around the time Colby was killed, my right-hand assistant and close friend, Shari Adamiak, was diagnosed with metastatic breast cancer. Republican Congressman Steve Schiff of New Mexico, who was trying to get a full disclosure on Roswell, was diagnosed with another deadly type of cancer, while I was hit with malignant melanoma, which is highly fatal when it is metastatic. Here we were—three young healthy people and we're all diagnosed with deadly cancers in the same month … all while we're actively pushing for ET disclosure! It was just too much of a coincidence to believe.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

A.H. is a person who has gained significant information from inside the UFO

extraterrestrial groups within our government, military, and civilian companies. He has friends at the NSA, CIA, NASA, JPL, ONI, NRO, Area 51, the Air Force, Northrop, Boeing, and others. He once worked at Boeing as a surface technician.

Majestic-12 is real. The name was changed but the positions are still the same.

Henry Kissinger is very knowledgeable about what's going on. He was in the loop, I was told by a friend of mine who worked at the NSA. He saw Kissinger's name on MJ-12 documents.

This NSA witness entered in 1974, and left the military in about 1985. He said that Henry Kissinger was involved with the group back in the 1950s to study the ramifications of this information and to determine what would happen if it was leaked through a credible source. They were to do a study and pass off classified information to certain outside study groups, such as the Rand Corporation and other think tanks of this nature. He also saw George Bush Sr.'s name on some of the documents. As former CIA Director, Bush was made aware of what's going on.

There is another base in London that is also monitoring the situation regarding the extraterrestrials through MI-5 and MI-6. He told me that President Jimmy Carter was alerted to several events that were taking place overseas. This NSA witness had handled that transmission personally. Carter was brought up to speed regarding some events that were taking place over in Iraq and Iran where several near-misses occurred. Some of the Iranian fighter jets which we sold to them chased these UFOs and their instruments went crazy; one of the fighter jets almost crashed. But the pilot pulled away from the object—a huge circular shaped object—and regained control of his fighter jet.

But Carter was largely left out of the loop—the control group didn't trust the guy. They were afraid he would come out and make blanketed statements to the news media. **[See UFO SECRET FILE: Hiding the Truth in Plain Sight—Daniel Sheehan testimonial.]** But he was informed by the Joint Chiefs of Staff that these events were taking place in Iran and Iraq. The ET's

are monitoring our war efforts, especially regarding nuclear bombs and other experiments.

Around 1978 President Reagan was fully briefed on the alien presence. Reagan told Mikhail Gorbachev of Russia about 75% of what's going on. And then Gorbachev became very, very close to us. I find that highly strange.

[NOTE: Reagan was fed disinformation to endorse Star Wars Defense Shield. —SG]

The second time that Gorbachev came to America, and they were able to interview Gorbachev, a CNN reporter asked, "Do you think we should get rid of all our nuclear weapons?" And his wife stepped in and she said, "No, I don't think we should get rid of all our nuclear weapons because of alien spacecraft."

Now CNN put this story on for the first half hour on CNN headline news; I heard this and I jumped up and put a blank tape in to record the next half-hour. Well, that story disappeared, and you know who intercepted that. It was the CIA that got involved with that because I know they were monitoring CNN and all international headlines at that time. They squashed that, but I heard it. And this tells me that my information is correct about Ronald Reagan, from my NSA source. The secrecy is just total overkill as far as I'm concerned. And the Congress needs to know about this information.

These projects are controlled by the Majestic-12 group; it's an oversight group intermingled with the National Security Council and the National Security Planning Group in Washington, D.C. that overseas everything. They have full control. They have no Congressional oversight whatsoever and answer to nobody. How they are being funded, I don't know. I can tell you one thing, the General Accounting Office doesn't know what's going on.

“So-called empty space isn’t really empty at all. It’s actually full of energy. So, instead of being an empty lot it’s more like the froth at the base of a waterfall.”

—Dr. Hal Puthoff

Theoretical/Experimental Physicis**t**

“The amount of energy in a cubic meter of space/time was ten to the 26th power joules per cubic meter.

(10,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,00) That’s enough energy in a coffee cup to boil all the oceans of the Earth completely away into steam.”

—Quantum Physicists

UFO SECRET FILE
Zero-Point-Energy

TESTIMONIALS:

- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
- Master Sergeant Dan Morris, NRO Operative/Cosmic Clearance
- Lieutenant Colonel Charles Brown, *Project Grudge*

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

The compartmentalization of Special Access Projects; i.e., secret projects dealing with ETs and UFOs, was exponentially increased by the early 1950s when those in charge suddenly realized exactly what it was that their scientists were reverse-engineering. In essence, these downed UFO craft contained a Rosetta Stone to a new physics—an energy generation and propulsion system responsible for interstellar space travel. This new system could easily replace all existing energy generation and propulsion systems on Earth—and with them, the entire geo-political and economic order on our planet.

Let's take a moment and digest this last statement.

Essentially, a select group of individuals had acquired access to a technology which could provide every home, business, factory and vehicle with its own source of free abundant power. Translated:

- No more external fuel sources.
- No need for oil, gas, coal, nuclear plants or the internal combustion engine.
- No need for roads. These energy devices could yield an anti-gravitic effect resulting in zero mass, allowing for above-surface transportation (yes, flying cars).
- And no pollution. Period.

The source of this energy—defined as the zero-point field—is what made interstellar travel possible. And yet this extraordinary and infinite source of energy was not unknown to man.

Zero-Point-Energy: A Quick Tutorial

Our third-dimensional physical universe is literally swimming in an all-pervasive sea of quantum energy; only like ignorant fish, we remain unaware of the water's existence. For scientists, the clues have been around for over a century, but one has to think outside the box in order to understand them.

Dr. Harold Puthoff at Cambridge University was one of the first to conduct a search for this quantum sea of energy. Minus 273 degrees Celsius, or zero degrees Kelvin, is the absolute lowest temperature in the universe. According to the laws of Newtonian physics, all molecular activity should cease at absolute zero and no energy should exist. Of course, scientists used to say the same thing about the bottom of the ocean—no light, no energy—no life. And then we actually sent a submersible into the depths to check things out for ourselves and, lo and behold, we found energy spewing out of hydrothermal vents and an entire food chain existing on chemosynthesis—the primordial soup that led to the origin of life on this planet.

Dr. Puthoff made a similar discovery. When he measured absolute zero, instead of an empty vacuum, he was shocked to find a "seething cauldron" of energy—a plenum of space where every square centimeter was filled with matter. Appropriately, he named it zero-point-energy. It is zero-point-energy that causes subatomic particles to jiggle and then literally jump in and out of existence. What is actually happening is that the photons collide and are absorbed by other subatomic particles. The process excites them into a higher energy state, creating an energy exchange between the fourth dimensional zero-point field and our third dimensional physical world. Although they appear for only thousandths or millionths of a second, their appearance is yet another indication that something truly magnificent lies just beyond the physical realm and the limitations of our five senses—an endless supply of

free energy.

Two more experiments have proven the existence of the zero-point field. The first is the Casimir Effect. By placing two plates made of conductive materials in a vacuum facing each other, Hendrick Casimir theorized that if the zero-point field actually existed, the total amount of energy between the surfaces of the plates would be less than the amount elsewhere, leading them to be drawn together—which is exactly what happened.

A more dramatic experiment, and another example of what quantum physicists have dubbed "Weird Science and Freakin' Magic," involves a ZPE-related phenomenon called sonoluminescense—the transformation of sound waves into light energy. If you fill a small spherical glass with water, resonate it with harmonious sound waves of 20 kilohertz, and then blow a very tiny air bubble into the center of the flask, the air bubble will rhythmically heat up to an incredible 30,000 degrees Celsius before imploding in an ultra-short flash of light.

Third Dimension vs. Fourth Dimension Electrical Circuits:

Constructed within the walls of your home is an electrical circuit made up of copper wire. Flowing through the copper wiring, like a river of atoms, is an electrical current, its movement generated by the separation of positively-charged protons heading one way, and the negatively-charged electrons moving in the other direction. Plug a lamp into a socket and the electric current flows through the copper wires into the bulb's filament, and we have light. What initiates that separation of atoms is a dipole—an electromagnetic device.

All of our current sources of electricity, from batteries to coal and nuclear power plants, share one basic problem: When the electrical current is fed back to the source that initiated it (the electromagnetic device or dipole), it destroys it. As a result, the energy in the magnetic field dissipates, leaving only about a 30% return for the load, making the systems we've been using for over a hundred years incredibly inefficient. Of course, the power company wants the circuit to be inefficient, after all they're profiting from

every amp we use. And the fossil fuel and nuclear industries also get a nice chunk of that change since it's their fuel that powers the dipole.

To figure out where things went so wrong when they could have gone so right, we go back to the turn of the twentieth century and Nikola Tesla, a brilliant scientist who realized that humans may exist and think in three dimensions, but nature (and electricity) actually prefers to work in four dimensions—the fourth being time-space. By applying a high-voltage system to an electromagnetic field in a counter-rotating vortex, Tesla allowed nature to reorganize the flow of protons and electrons within the vacuum of a generator at the speed of light, essentially incorporating the fourth dimensional aspects of zero-point-energy. What's more, instead of the energy output fading, Tesla discovered the flow of protons and electrons in the vacuum would continue forever without losing so much as a drop of its load. Think of it as tapping into an oil well; once you hit a geyser you no longer need a drill; the pressure simply takes over. Tesla also figured out that, by using a permanent magnet as the dipole, the flux would pass back through the permanent magnet—preventing it from being destroyed, provided it was welded into the material.

Tesla's last challenge was figuring out a way to catch this forever-flowing river of free energy. His solution was fairly simple—he found a material that separated the magnetic field from the magnetic field vector which flows unceasingly from the magnet, yielding a current of energy that could last a billion years and beyond—a true over-unity system.

In 1901, Tesla was preparing to use the planet's own magnetic field as a giant dipole in order to broadcast electricity to ships at sea without wires—an experiment that would lead to free energy and change the world … only J. P. Morgan intervened. It seems the wealthy industrialist had invested in copper wire to be used to deliver electricity to homes and businesses, and he decided that giving energy to people without charging them was simply un-American.

Before Tesla could conduct his experiment, J. P. Morgan got his pals in Washington to shut it down and confiscate all of the scientist's papers and inventions, leaving him destitute.

It's a pattern that repeats itself throughout our history—every scientist

who has ever figured out how to create a true over-unity device has been bought out, shut down, or silenced (killed) by the powers that be. Remember, it's not enough to invent a true over-unity system, you also have to sell it to the right people who won't quash it, otherwise you must manufacture the design yourself, and that requires a lot of money. Either way, you'll need a patent, and therein lies the second problem. The U.S. Patent law allows the government to arbitrarily determine if a technology or device poses a danger to our national security. Over the years, elements within the Department of Defense, CIA, NSA, Federal Trade Commission, and the Department of Energy have abused this interpretation of the law in their attempt to safeguard the world's status quo (big energy profits), denying thousands of patents.

T. Henry Moray's breakthrough work was ignored by the patent office, his lab ransacked. T. Townsend Brown, one of the founding fathers of electro-gravitics, discovered that he could access zero-point-energy by utilizing high voltages of 20,000 to 200,000 volts. The effect caused his charged capacitors to lose their mass and literally levitate off the ground—just like a UFO! Big Oil wasn't too keen on the competition, so the authorities denied Brown a patent and confiscated all of his work.

Other inventors have been lured into partnering with bogus companies, only to see their inventions locked up (black shelved) indefinitely. John Keely, Viktor Schauberger, and Otis Carr were harassed and murdered. Professor John Searl, another electro-gravitics physicist, was set up by two CIA agents who attempted to poison him. The same thing happened to Adam Trombly.

Back in the 1980s, Stan Meyer was working as an engineer at a plant that built microwave systems; the scientist had observed that at very low frequencies water would go straight into hydrogen and oxygen. Based on this observation, his twin brother Steve helped him develop a circuitry where he could put an electrode in water and, at a certain voltage, create what is called Brown's Gas, a magnetically-charged hydrogen and oxygen mix that essentially replaced gasoline with water. To prove it worked, the Meyer boys retrofitted a dune buggy and word spread.

Enter the CIA, who claimed they wanted to hire Stan to retrofit a Lear

jet. Stan was nervous (rightfully so) and insisted on meeting in a public place—a local Cracker Barrel restaurant—for lunch. Stan took one drink of his beverage, grabbed his throat and rasped, "I've been poisoned!" He ran out to the parking lot, collapsed and died.

By the end of 2010, there were 5,135 inventions that were confiscated under national security orders (Secrecy News, 10/21/10).

It's important to understand that these free energy systems already exist, and we, the people are the ones who paid for it in trillions of tax dollars' worth of secret black op programs. All the hundreds of trillions of dollars in assets in coal, oil, uranium … they're all obsolete. Some people might say, "Doesn't that mean the secrecy's been a good thing?" That would be like arguing we should have never come out with the automobile because it would have forced the horse and buggy manufacturers to go out of business … or computers because Royal Typewriters would have gone out of business.

The macroeconomic order of fossil fuels and the privileged few feeding from its trough simply will not allow free energy systems to gain a foothold—no matter how many billions of boats this technological tide can raise, not to mention save our planet. And if you take them on, you'll run into the mother of all buzz saws.

We are proposing to solve this conundrum through the creation of the New Earth Energy Incubator—an open-source research and development project on zero-point-energy (ZPE), with no patents or Intellectual Property. **[See The New Earth Incubator Fund; Concept.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

Later in my career, I read a document in Washington that explained the U.S. scientists' understanding of the rectangular Plexiglass-like object found aboard the ET craft. It was an energy device that used zero-point-energy. And it was connected in such a manner that this device could power from a very small flashlight to an entire city. Each craft had one, though the vessel that crashed in Horse Mesa out west had a larger energy device than the one found in Corona. I don't think they understood why, but the devices operated in the same manner.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dan Morris is a retired Air Force career Master Sergeant who was involved in the extraterrestrial projects for many years. After leaving the Air Force, he was recruited into the super-secret National Reconnaissance Organization, or NRO, during which time he worked specifically on extraterrestrial-connected operations. He had a cosmic top-secret clearance (38 levels above top-secret) which, he states, no U.S. president, to his knowledge, has ever held.

UFOs are both extraterrestrial and man-made. The guys that were doing the UFOs—they weren't sleeping—and T. Townsend Brown was one of our guys who was almost up-to-speed with the Germans. So we had a problem—we had to keep Townsend Brown … what he was doing on the anti-gravity, electromagnetic propulsion … secret.

Even back in Tesla's time, we had free energy that we could transfer. All you had to do was put up an antenna and place a stake in the ground, and you could light this house and have all the energy you needed. But what do we run on? For the last century, we've run on petroleum. Who's in control of the petroleum in the world? A lot of people think that Iraq, Iran, and Saudi Arabia are in charge. They aren't. *We* control it—us and the Brits. Well, some people refer to this as the secret government: a group of the richest men in the world who control petroleum. You don't need cars unless you have an internal combustion engine. Well, if you have one of these [zero-point-

energy] units that's about sixteen inches long and about eight inches high and about ten inches wide, then you don't need to plug into the local electric company. These devices burn nothing—no pollution; it never wears out, because there are no moving parts—what moves are electrons in the gravity field; in the electronic field; and they turn in opposite directions, okay? You put one in a car— the car would rust and fall down around it before it would ever wear out.

What's that going to do to the world economy that runs on petroleum?

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Lieutenant Colonel Charles Brown, U.S. Air Force: After returning from WW II an Air Force hero, Colonel Brown worked in the Air Force Office of Special Investigations. He was assigned to work on *Project Grudge* where he was responsible for investigating UFOs.

I knew from engineering manuals and from research done at MIT that if we went from totally dry air to totally saturated air, you should improve the efficiency of an engine by about 2%. Well, by humidifying air [through this process we discovered], I was getting 20% to 30% improvement in the efficiency of an internal combustion engine.

Engineering people and scientists just wouldn't believe it. So I went ahead, not knowing any better, I started selling these devices which improved engine performance so remarkably. Well, some strange things started to happen and government agencies moved in, and particularly the Federal Trade Commission. The EPA was satisfied that it worked. But there was no government support. Finally the administrator of the EPA had asked the director of their research lab in North Carolina if he would work with me. So I showed up, without knowing that he had called him, with a diesel vehicle. Very spectacular results in that, so far as I know, it was the first diesel ever tested in a United States EPA laboratory that simultaneously reduced all aspects of measured diesel emissions, plus improved fuel economy up to

23%. As far as I know, no one has ever equaled it.

The Federal Trade Commission later performed, literally, an illegal act. The precise statement made to the attorney for a large dealer in Washington was, “We don’t care whether it works or not. We just don’t want people buying these large American cars.”

I could not, when I got that report, imagine an officer of the United States government [in 1979-80] saying that.

So I flew to Washington and went to the Congress. I saw a Senator with the Science and Technology committee, and met the General Counsel. He questioned me at length. I had documentation. He then said they would act. When I pointed out the unfairness of the FTC aspect, they wrote a scathing letter to the Chairman of the Federal Trade Commission and sent me a copy of it.

Within three weeks from that date, I lost my vehicle, about $100,000 worth of equipment, and a test vehicle was stolen. I had sponsored the U.S. Army race team on a little Sprite racing car. They stole my unit off of that car after we had just won the race. The Captain of the Army race team was a Master Sergeant in the Army. We’d created a super car. And they stole that car from the U.S. Army in Van Nuys, California.

So in three weeks, I was financially and psychologically wiped out. This is no longer just talk. There’s a real world out there. And as someone who had engaged in, been in and around a combat zone nine years of my life, to have to come back to this … It was quite traumatic.

We also had a project with the Maritime Administration, which was very successful. The conclusion was I could either add 20% in horsepower or 20% in fuel reduction, at the same time while reducing emissions by 40%.

Two months before the end of the project they said, “Our agreement is off. We are going to cancel the project.” I said, “You can’t do this.” They said, “We’ve done it.”

So I said, “Well, I’m going to finish the project,” and I paid for the last two months of it.

They said, “We are not going to distribute the test results. We also want all of your notes and all of your records.”

I'm saying, "You really don't have a right to those." And they say, "Yes we do. We paid for them." You don't argue with the government. So I made copies of everything I had—several copies, and distributed them at various points, and sent them the originals of all of this. What I did not know at the time, I put in a call to the chief engineer who had set up the project, and he was never available. The number two engineer was never available. So I finally called the comptroller. And he said, "They are no longer with us." I said, "What are you talking about?" He said, "They have eliminated the research division in the Maritime administration."

So someone did not want this concept to be successful.

Then, later on a business trip, at two minutes after midnight, just into my birthday, a call comes into my hotel room when I'm just getting ready for bed. A voice says, "Please get out of your room immediately." I said, "Well if you tell me who you are and why, I'll get out." "This is the desk clerk. We just got a call that there's a bomb in your room."

I hung up and went outside. By this time they were evacuating the whole motel. And so I said, "I'll check in to a Holiday Inn," which I did. I parked in a lighted area, right in front, in this beat up old car. I had several thousand dollars of equipment in it and was taking it over to Purdue University to do some air tests.

Anyway, next morning, at a quarter of seven, I look out of my window, and there's a blank space where my car was. They had stolen my car. Police recovered it two or three weeks later, and found drilled holes in the gas tank and all of my test equipment gone.

I had built a prototype carburetor … gone. And psychologically, again, it sort of zapped me.

So we have a call that there was a bomb in my room. Somebody was following me. My phone was tapped. No question about this. And there was no logical reason for it. My unit was offered by this car dealer free with every new American car, truck, or van purchased. I made that stipulation it had to be American-made.

There are combustion-stimulating molecules and radicals generated in this process. It creates a thunderstorm in a bottle and creates molecules which

greatly increase fuel efficiency and decreases emissions.

My concept can work as a retrofit item on older vehicles for people who want to keep them. But in particular, on the major polluting vehicles, which are eighteen wheelers, diesel automobiles, diesel buses in cities, tow boats, and ocean-going vessels. I think the potential is there for power generating plants, based on research done in Europe, in England, and by Max Planck in Germany. You would not see white smoke coming out of one. I'm 90% certain this can be made to happen with a minimal investment.

So anyway, my concept adds oxygen to the air, among other things. Everything it adds is an oxidant. It helps the planet. It even reduces CO_2 when you use less fuel, CO_2 is reduced. So far as I know, it is probably the most fault-free concept.

And in essence, I was advised by an agency of the United States government a few years ago, if I can do what I say I can do, it was a new field of science. Well, I've known it's a new field of science since I can find no competitive concepts. It is a method of enriching the combustion air, or charged air on any heat cycle engine. I've tested it on propane and done extensive multi-million-mile testing on diesel and gasoline. I've tested it on gasoline from 75 to 125 octane. I can run a vehicle that normally requires 92 octane on 75 octane without knock. And I have done so for a period of three months. In terms of the potential of this technology I've just scratched the surface.

Had the oil companies gotten fully behind me 25 years ago, it might have extended the useful life of existing oil on this planet, which is a finite resource.

"According to some estimates, we cannot track $2.3 trillion in transactions."

—Secretary of Defense, Donald Rumsfeld

September 10, 2001

"We have, indeed, been contacted—perhaps even visited—by extraterrestrial beings, and the U.S. government, in collusion with other national powers of the Earth, is determined to keep this information from the general public."

—Victor Marchetti, former Special Assistant to the Executive Director of the CIA

UFO SECRET FILE
Unacknowledged Special Access Projects (USAPs)

TESTIMONIALS

- John Maynard, Defense Intelligence Agency
- W.H.; United States Air Force Tech Sergeant
- William John Pawelec, U.S. Air Force, Computer Operations and Programming Specialist.
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

By the end of the Eisenhower era, these secret UFO/ET projects became increasingly compartmentalized, disappearing within a sophisticated, military-industrial labyrinth created between insiders within the Defense Department, who in turn channeled billions of black ops (tax) dollars into the coffers of some of the biggest defense contractors in the world.

These Special Access Projects, now free of congressional oversight, became known as Unacknowledged Special Access Projects or USAPs.

What is a USAP? It is a top-secret, compartmentalized project requiring special access even for those with a top-secret clearance, and it is unacknowledged. This means that if anyone—including your superiors or even the president asks you about it, you reply that no such project exists. In other words, you lie. People in these USAPs are dead serious about keeping their project under wraps, and they are prepared to do anything to maintain the secrecy.

And the granddaddy of all USAPs is the UFO/ET matter.

The majority of personnel are unaware of these illegal operations. “Plausible deniability” exists at many levels. Specialization and compartmentalization allows a number of operations to exist without those involved even knowing that their task is related to the UFO/ET subject.

For those who are aware, the financial inducements and the penalties for

violating secrecy are extraordinary. One senior covert source has related to us that at least ten thousand people have received in excess of $10 million in bribes each, while TWEP orders (Terminate With Extreme Prejudice) have been carried out against those individuals and their families who were perceived as threats to break the code of silence.

Presidents kept out of the loop have been issued warnings to back off. In June of 1963, President Kennedy was flying to Berlin to deliver his famous speech proclaiming, “I am a Berliner.” Onboard Air Force One was a military man who relates the following:

“Kennedy, on the long flight, at one point began discussing the UFO matter. He admitted that he knew the UFOs were real, had seen the evidence, but then stated, ‘The whole matter is out of my hands, and I don’t know why.’ Kennedy said that he wanted the truth to come out, but that he couldn’t do it. And this was the President of the United States, the Commander in Chief of the armed forces, stating that the matter is out of his hands, and he doesn’t know why.”

I wonder if he found out before he was killed later that year.

My own life has been threatened several times and I have lost dear friends and colleagues who were murdered.

How have things gotten so out of control?

Greed is certainly at the top of the list; the annual USAP black budget has been conservatively estimated at between $80 billion to $100 billion a year. Trillions of dollars of taxpayer monies have been secreted into various aspects over the last seven decades, paying for:

- The reverse-engineering of extraterrestrial technologies.
- Experiments with non-linear propulsion and communications systems.
- The construction of man-made Alien Reproduction Vehicles (ARVs).
- Massive public disinformation campaigns.
- Hoaxing and/or simulation of false ET events intended to deceive the public.

• The construction and upkeep of secret subterranean bases completed without the oversight, permission, or knowledge of our elected officials.
• The weaponization of space.
• Billions of dollars in payoffs.

I share this disturbing glimpse into the military/industrial contracting world to illustrate how USAPs hide money in dummy projects, while the real money is diverted to super-secret exploits not disclosed to congress, the president or the American people.

In 1994, Dick D'Amato was senior counsel for the Senate Appropriations Committee under then Chairman Senator Byrd. He personally told me that somewhere between $40 billion and $80 billion was going into projects that they could not penetrate—even with a top-secret clearance and a Senate subpoena. He said he was sure money was going into UFO-related projects but they could not penetrate them. I remember him warning me, "Steven, you are dealing with the varsity team of all black projects … good luck."

This is not the only witness I have spoken to who has knowledge of such schemes. In discussing this matter with Lord Hill Norton, the former head of the Ministry of Defense in Great Britain in July of 1995, I found that he was similarly kept out of the loop, and this was the head of MI-5 and the MoD.

The U.S. government builds almost nothing. The B-2 Stealth bomber is not built by the military; it is built *for* the military by private defense contractors. Private industry keeps secrets far better than the government, rendering the USAP virtually impenetrable. If you try to get at it through the private sector, it is protected by proprietary privilege; if you try to get to it through the Defense Department, it is hidden in the labyrinth of secrecy.

How do these groups get the money from public coffers to run these projects?

As an example … one of our witnesses worked for SAIC—the Science Applications International Corporation in La Hoya, California. SAIC is one

of the crown jewels of the contracting entities, and they have companies within companies within companies … that's the way it's structured. This particular witness had been recruited to work for the company, and was in an office that basically just held a bunch of file cabinets. What she did was process millions of dollars based on a grant or a proposal for research. The funds went into their office … and went out the back door to a black project. The generated reports would go back to the government auditors … they were completely bogus.

Obviously that is fraud, but it's just a small example of how the system works. Another example: The B-2 Stealth Bomber might cost a few hundred million dollars to actually build. They tell Congress it costs $2 billion each. The other missing $1.3 billion goes into the EMG's … electromagnetic-gravitics … or other Unacknowledged Special Access Projects. This is just the way it's done, and because of the nature of the TS-SCI (Top-Secret Special Compartmented Intelligence or Information), unless you're in that compartment … you're not going to report anything out to any external person. I don't care who it is … certainly not the Congressional Budget Office … the auditors … whoever it is, they just don't report it.

This is why Rumsfeld said, "There's $2.3 billion unaccounted for …" Again, this was a conservative Republican Secretary of Defense for President George W. Bush and Dick Cheney saying this. So if you don't believe me, maybe you'll believe him. It's just unaccounted for … but that's how it's done … just this one little example. A lot of it is over-charging. You hear about these massive 500% cost over-runs … well, it's not cost over-runs, per se. Part of it is that it's just going into a black project … being diverted … but, not just Department of Defense and CIA. I have people who worked with the first Bush presidency … Bush. Sr., who said they were pulling money out of HUD … Housing and Urban Development … and other agencies … things that were inflated prices, that would then be siphoned off into black projects. That is done routinely.

And there are even darker, more nefarious ways …

Right after we did the 1997 meetings at the Pentagon for members of Congress and for Admiral Wilson—the J-2 Head of Intelligence Joint Chiefs

of Staff—I met with a former member of Congress and a senior executive with SAIC. We met at Crystal City near National Airport at this former congressman's condo. The congressman, who had informally "advised" George Bush, Sr., began questioning whether I really understood how dangerous this group was.

Both of these people asked me not to disclose their names, but you can put me under sodium pentothal … I'm telling you the truth, here. They said, "We use these anti-gravity devices … they launch them in the wee hours of the night from various places … and they move hundreds of billions of dollars' worth of clandestine drugs and armaments around the world." He said there is one group … it's like a small army, he said, of eight thousand men, that have been involved in just moving contraband around the world … because it's all cash and untraceable … that they have killed 2,000 of these men for minor infractions of security.

This is not conspiracy theory. These were two principles with first-hand knowledge of it … warning me of what this group is really into.

Who is really running the Government?

This group is a quasi-governmental, quasi-private entity operating transnationally. The majority of operations are centered in private industrial "work for others" contracted projects related to the understanding and application of advanced extraterrestrial technologies. Related compartmentalized units, which are also USAPs, are involved in disinformation, public deception, so-called abductions and mutilations, reconnaissance and UFO tracking, space-based weapons systems and specialized liaison groups.

Think of this entity as a cabal, consisting of mid-level USAP-related military and intelligence operatives, i.e. "black units" within certain high-tech corporate entities, and select liaisons within the international policy analysis community, a few select religious groups, Big Oil, private banks, the scientific community and the media, among others. The identities of some of these entities and individuals are known to us, though most remain

unidentified.

Approximately two-thirds of those comprising the decision-making body are now in favor of a public disclosure of some type on this matter; these are, in general, the younger members who have less complicity in past excesses. The remaining members are hardliners opposed to or ambivalent regarding a near-term disclosure. Unfortunately, they remain in control.

Actual policy and decision-making seems to rest predominantly, at this time, in the private, civilian sector, as opposed to USAP-related military and intelligence officials, though some information indicates that there is significant relative autonomy in certain areas of operations. It is our current assessment that a rising degree of debate exists regarding certain covert operations and the advisability of a disclosure.

White House officials, military and congressional leaders, members of the United Nations, and other world leaders are not routinely briefed on this matter. When and if inquiries are made, they are told nothing about the operations, nor is the existence of any operation confirmed to them. In general the nature of this covert entity ensures that such leaders do not even know to whom such inquiries should be addressed.

International cooperation exists to a wide extent, though some witnesses state that certain countries, particularly China, have aggressively pursued somewhat independent agendas. Major bases of operations, apart from widely diversified private sites, include Edwards Air Force Base in California, Nellis Air Force Base in Nevada, particularly S4 and adjacent facilities, Los Alamos in New Mexico, Fort Huachuca in Arizona (Army Intelligence Headquarters), the Redstone Arsenal in Alabama, and a relatively new, expanding underground facility, accessible only by air, in a remote area of Utah, among others. Additional facilities and operation centers exist in a number of other countries, including the United Kingdom, Australia, and Russia. Numerous agencies have deep cover units involved with these operations, including the National Reconnaissance Office (NRO), the National Security Agency (NSA), the CIA, the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI), Naval Intelligence, Army Intelligence, Air Force Intelligence, the FBI, and a group known as MAJI

Control. The majority of scientific, technical and advanced technology operations are centered in the civilian industrial and research firms. Significant—and lethal—security is provided by private contractors.

In 1994, Senator Barry Goldwater told me that the secrecy surrounding the ET subject was “a damn mistake then and a damn mistake now.” I am inclined to agree with the Senator here, but the drive for secrecy was not and is not altogether rooted in stupidity. Rather, I see it rooted in fear and a lack of trust.

While I generally dislike psycho-babble, I believe the psychology of all of this is important. It is my belief that secrecy, especially extreme secrecy of this degree, is always a symptom of illness. If you have secrets in your family, it is a sickness born out of fear, insecurity and distrust. This, I feel, can be extended to communities, companies, and societies. Ultimately, the drive for secrecy is a symptom of a deeper malaise derived from a fundamental lack of trust, and an abundance of fear and insecurity.

In the case of UFOs and ETs, the early days of the 1940s and 1950s were a time of fear and uncertainty. The Soviet Union was expanding its empire and arming itself to the teeth with bigger and deadlier nuclear weapons: they had launched Sputnik and were beating us in the race into space. Now along come extraterrestrial spacecraft, which are retrieved along with deceased (and one living) life form. Panic. Fear. Confusion. Countless unanswered questions arise, all tinged with fear.

Why are they here? How will the public react? How can we secure their technology and keep it from our mortal enemies? How can we tell the people that the most powerful Air Force in the world cannot control its airspace? What will happen to religious belief? To the economic order? To political stability? To the keepers of current technology?

It is my opinion that the early days of secrecy were predictable, even understandable, and possibly even justifiable. But as the decades rolled by, and especially with the end of the Cold War, fear alone does not fully explain the secrecy. After all, 2017 is not 1947—we have been to space, landed on the moon, detected planets around other star systems, found the building blocks of life in far-away space, and about half the population believes UFOs

are real. Plus the Soviet empire has collapsed.

I believe three significant factors are now in play: Greed and control, and the inertia of decades of secrecy.

Greed and control are easily understood; the bureaucratic inertia of large secret operations is yet another matter. After decades of operations, lies, public deceptions and worse, how does such a group unravel all the webs it has weaved? There is a certain addictive allure to secret power for some types of people; they are charged by having and knowing secrets. And there is the specter of a sort of cosmic Watergate, with all manner of people calling for this head or that. It becomes easier to maintain the status quo, something all bureaucracies are adept at doing.

And even now there is fear. Not just fear of being exposed in the age of social media, but a rather xenophobic and primitive fear of the unknown. Who are these extraterrestrials, why are they here; how dare they enter our airspace without our permission! Humanity has a long tradition of fearing and hating that which is different, unknown, from elsewhere. Witness the still-rampant racial, ethnic, religious, and nationalistic prejudice and hatred that ravage the world of humanity. There is an almost ingrained xenophobic response to the unknown and that which is different. And it is certain that the ETs are more different from us than, say, Protestants are from Catholics in Ireland.

I once asked a physicist involved with military and intelligence operations related to UFOs why we were attempting to destroy these spacecraft with advanced space-based weapons. He became agitated and said, “Those cowboys running this thing are so arrogant, so out of control, that they view any entry by a UFO into our air space as an offense worthy of a hostile response. And they are going to get us into an inter-planetary conflict if we are not careful …”

And so it goes. Fear of the unknown. Greed and control. Institutional inertia. These are a few of what I see as the current animating forces driving the continued secrecy.

But where do we go from here? How can we transform this situation from extreme secrecy to disclosure?

There is an old Chinese proverb that says, “Unless we change directions, we are likely to end up where we are going.” How true. And where we are going in this area is immensely dangerous. Extreme secrecy, especially on something this far-reaching and important, undermines democracy, subverts the constitution, concentrates enormous technological power in the hands of the unelected few and puts the entire planet in harm’s way.

The secrecy must end—the masses must demand full disclosure.

U.S. Government Agencies with Current or Past Involvement

Activities are compartmentalized into super-secret USAPs—Unacknowledged Special Access Projects, which means that they are not acknowledged to anyone, even those senior in the chain of command.

NRO (National Reconnaissance Office)
NSA (National Security Agency)
CIA (Central Intelligence Agency)
Military Intelligence divisions (Army, Air Force, Navy)
AFOSI (Air Force Office of Special Investigations)
DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency)
FBI (Federal Bureau of Investigation)
Space Commands and others

Private Corporate Entities Believed to Be Involved

Northrop Grumman
Boeing Aircraft Company
Lockheed Martin (various facilities including Denver research center)
BDM (Formerly Braddock, Dunn & McDonald)
E-Systems, Inc.
EG&G, Inc. (Edgerton, Germesauausen & Grier, Inc.)
Wackenhut Corp.
Village Supercomputing, Phoenix AZ

Phillips Laboratory
McDonnell Douglas
TRW, Inc.
Rockwell International
Booz-Allen and Hamilton, Inc.
MITRE Corp.
SAIC (Science Applications International, Inc.)
Bechtel Corp. and others

[See Appendix 13 for a complete listing of Projects and Facilities Related to the UFO/Extraterrestrial Matter and the listing of Private Corporate Entities Believed to be Involved.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

John Maynard was a Military Intelligence Analyst for the Defense Intelligence Agency. While at the DIA, he became familiar with the compartmentalization process of maintaining secrecy.

The NRO, National Reconnaissance Office, is basically run by the Air Force. The Reconnaissance Office, from my understanding from people that I've had contacts with since I retired, has taken on a lot more responsibility—particularly toward the UFO and extraterrestrial activities.

You could say that they picked up where *Blue Book* dropped off. *Blue Book* was basically an Air Force project for themselves, but those activities finally fell under the purview of the National Reconnaissance Office.

Now it is basically a joint service, but it is run by the Air Force and the Joint Chiefs of Staff. They have a very ominous job. Not too much is ever really known about exactly what they do, but they're running the successor to the SR-71, which is supposed to be a Delta-type aircraft capable of flying from Los Angeles to London in about eighteen minutes—so it goes near space. It's pretty quick. Satellite imagery has pretty much gone to the

background. You've still got *Talent Keyhole*. You've still got *Omni*. They've got a couple of others up there now that I don't even know the code names for anymore, but most of the reconnaissance is done by aircraft.

As far as anti-gravity, they've been working on it for a long, long time—I know that—but basically what I've seen is the magnetic pulse engine. It has a very unique signature when it flies. It has normal type fuel, but it also has a magnetic pulse set up to it. The signature is like a soap-on-a-rope-type of contrail behind it.

A government is widespread, as everybody knows. It's into everybody's pockets and everybody's life all over the place. The same thing holds true for the UFO/extraterrestrial subject, but few people really have the full knowledge of what's going on. It's held very tightly within black covert operations. If you want to take a good close look at some of the background on it, you can go to civilian organizations outside of NSA, which are direct contractors for NSA—like Drydon Industries. Why are they flying the SR-71 on reconnaissance using Navy pilots? What are they looking at? What is NSA looking at, when you think about that? Why are they doing these particular things? They are not using it for training, that's for one thing.

Within the organization at the executive level, I would dare say that the National Security Advisor, when he comes on board, is fairly well treated as in-the-know from the top at NSA.

His knowledge is still limited, because he's only an appointee, and at that particular point, a new appointee at the CIA is the same way. They will have knowledge, but very limited knowledge. Only some people within the black covert areas will have very specific information about what's going on.

But, not very much is known about the NRO—it's one of those organizations that's so low profile … Any time the question comes up, it's strictly an entity that does reconnaissance in the Air Force, period. It leaves a lot of questions. But as far as UFO and intelligence and extraterrestrial matters go, it's right at the top—and I would say that the President has limited knowledge of it. I know Carter did not have any knowledge whatsoever. And I worked right there with the organization, President Carter's organization. They kept it pretty secret.

I think that they made a mistake at Roswell. Rather than admitting it, they covered it, and they covered it because UFO and extraterrestrial activity has been going on a lot longer than this government will admit. I thought it was comical the way Bush—George W.—threw the ball into Cheney's court saying that, of anybody who would probably know more about this than anybody else, it would be Cheney. He has some very interesting knowledge …

Of the corporations involved in this matter, Atlantic Research Corporation is one of the big ones. It's not very often heard about. It's an insider beltway bandit, if you want to call it that—very low profile—mostly has all of its work done within intelligence. TRW, Johnson Controls, Honeywell—all of them at some point or another became involved with the intelligence field. Certain activities were contracted out to them. Atlantic Research was one of them—way back. These are entities that were created out of people in the Pentagon to receive projects, grants, and monies to do certain projects that were so highly classified and compartmentalized that you know only about four people would know what was going on. So it was that tightly controlled.

You would have to look at corporations that were started by people who were retired from the military. Admiral Bobby Inman and his little oversight group out there in California [SAIC], for example. So we would ask the question, who really is controlling JPL? Why was JPL started? Others: Ames Laboratories, Fort Detrick. Some very interesting things come out of Fort Detrick. And Harry Diamond Laboratories … been around for a long, long time. Don't hear much about them, because they're all basically military contracted, and they are in a particular specialty.

I don't know if you've ever seen any back engineering notes—how they do it and stuff like that. Very unique. You can get an engineer to tell you how they do it, and the specific notes that you do. You take it forward from somebody's notes, and you can build the item—just from the back engineering notes. Got to take it apart to find out how it works.

I can think of some stuff that we've gotten out of Roswell. There was also a crash up in Canada in the mid-1950s that was kept very, very hush-

hush. There were definitely some engineering projects dealing with those things.

Weapons in space is still a big enigma. Black covert operations have always been trying to do something like that. Star Wars was a big boondoggle. Most of it didn't exist. It was just all on paper. Laser weapons … well, that's a whole different story. There are brand new leaps and bounds that have been made in the laser field. Not only cutting, but pulsed lasers that basically destroy anything they hit.

I'm sure we have weapons in space. There is no doubt in my mind about it. They were trying to develop them long before Star Wars became an entity, back in the late-1960s, early-1970s. Nixon wanted something along that line to produce weapons for space; the project started in his administration. People wanted it done.

Britain and the United States and Canada were the biggest party to these secrets. They got the Australians involved with it later on.

It goes right back to the same thing with these beltway bandits. Can you get them to say something? No. That's where their bread is buttered. They're not going to step on their own toes, punch themselves in the face. The truth is they have hidden things like UFOs and extraterrestrial information from us for years—not just the current era, but back before the 1900s. So it's there. It's about time for them to just come forward and say, hey, this is it.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

W.H. served as a Tech Sergeant in the U.S. Air Force from 1963 through 1977. On June 19, 1963, he flew into Wiesbaden Air Force Base in Wiesbaden, Germany with President John F. Kennedy.

In the summer of 1966, I was stationed in Colorado Springs when I was called back to Washington, D.C. to pick up an entourage of high-ranking military Air Force officials and scientists. From there we flew from Andrews Air Force Base in Washington, D.C. over to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base

in Dayton, Ohio. We were taken to what is called the Blue Hangar. And in there, they had the remains of the different UFOs that they were experimenting with. This is where Bell Labs was involved; this is where General Electric was involved; this was where a number of high-tech companies gained their knowledge. For instance; the electromagnetic propulsion system—do you know where the first electromagnetic propulsion system was utilized? Disneyland's monorail.

Inside the Blue Hangar, I saw a saucer-shaped craft. I'd guesstimate it to be thirty to thirty-five feet in diameter, and probably twelve to fourteen feet in height. It was extraterrestrial; from one of the crash sites down in New Mexico. One of the briefing officers informed us that there had been over a hundred crashes in the New Mexico; Four Corners area. He said the reason was that a large radar dome was in the Four Corners area and that any time that radar system was on and these craft flew through it, they lost control of everything, and the craft would end up crashing.

There was an opening in the ET craft where it would basically drop down into the entrance. There were no windows. It appeared to be seamless and it was aluminum in color.

From there, we went to Los Angeles, then left the next morning and flew to Hickam Air Force Base in Hawaii. Later on we discovered we had actually landed in Kauai, and that we were on a top-secret, high security Navy Base known as Barking Sands. We were taken out to an observation post looking to the west. The sun had come up behind us and about this time somebody yelled out, "Craft."

The craft had come out of the water from our left to our right, and it came out and centered maybe two hundred yards and about a hundred yards off the water. This craft was again saucer-shaped, but at the mid-beam it had an oscillating light that was going back and forth on it. I didn't see portholes; I didn't see windows or anything like that. It disappeared as quickly as it appeared. And we're all talking about it and everything, and about that time they yelled out, "It's back."

This time it was closer in, about a hundred yards out and two hundred feet off the water. It sits there and basically rocks back and forth; goes up;

goes down; goes out and comes back. And then it turned at an angle and went back into the water. Now what's amazing about this is that when it came out of the water and re-entered the water, there was no explosion or implosion as it went into the water. When I asked, "How was that?" I was told, "When you have electromagnetic propulsion, it's basically in a shell. So as it's entering; this force goes in ahead and the craft follows it in. Same thing coming out.

That was in the fall of 1966. I think the purpose was more of an introduction to the craft, the fact that it was coming out of the water. So therefore, it could operate underwater. To this day, I do not know why the crew was taken to see it. I was brought in as Special Air Missions Flight Steward and Loadmaster. And the reason for that was I had had previous presidential clearance. So I had a high classified clearance. That's the only reason I think I was there.

In the summer of 1966, we were flying with a contingency of high-ranking naval officers and civilian engineers and scientists. This was called *Project Mercury*. We flew into White Sands, got off the aircraft, and were put on a bus. All the windows were blacked out. We basically had to show our identification. They had a checklist. All the names were checked off. And we were then driven for about 45 minutes to an hour, into a box canyon.

When we got to that canyon, another security group came on and re-checked all of the IDs. When we got in there was a craft, very similar to the one that was at the Blue Hangar in Ohio. Similar in shape; tri-landing gear; door down.

And there were two living ETs there! They were less than five feet tall—they were what we call the Graylings. We were about a hundred yards away from them. Fortunately the bus driver had a set of binoculars, so I was locked in and looking at what I could see.

They had the large eyes, slim mouth, long slim arms and hands, slim body; and they were wearing an aluminum colored one-piece flight suit. The entourage was around them and then, basically, they looked in the craft.

The meeting with the two ETs and the tour of the craft lasted about two hours. When everyone returned to the bus, nothing was said about it. The communication, as far as I understand, was all telepathic.

Project Mercury was at White Sands. *Project X* was in Hawaii at Kauai. Someone was discussing it while we were on the plane. Nothing was ever in writing; nothing on the manifest; nothing on the mission sheet mentioned those names.

I had a dear friend, Welsley Bond, he was in the CIA. And he was the one who basically briefed incoming presidents in regard to UFO and ET phenomena. President Reagan, for one, was thoroughly briefed. And he said, "There are thirty-seven ET species that are known at this time … might have been as many as thirty-nine." He told me of the case of President Carter where he had gone down to Fort Huachuca down by Sierra Vista, Arizona—where he had actually seen the body of the ET. And he had tears in his eyes, and he says, "Oh, my God. They're alive."

In February of 2014, Welsley called me and said, "I'm ready to release all this information." And he had shared a lot with me. He had extensive computers. He had two laptops; he had two state-of-the-art PCs; he had made numerous DVDs that he had put all this information on. I would say in excess of a hundred DVDs.

He was staying in a real low-end motel down in Phoenix, Arizona. And when I got there, which was the very next day, he was gone. None of that stuff was there. Not one item. And I know that he kept stuff in a storage unit somewhere, and if that storage unit—I don't know whether they made him disclose where that storage unit was—but knowing him, he would have never told them. So somebody murdered him and has all that information.

In regard to the secrecy behind the USAPs and why there has not been disclosure regarding the UFO and ET phenomena and the facts that do exist … I personally believe that number one, it has to do with industrial greed. Many companies have made exceptional profits off of the technology, both in the communications world—Bell Laboratories, and General Electric in regard to propulsion systems—and other major Fortune 100 companies that have shared. That's what I personally feel. The other thing is, I think that the world has been ready; people truly believe that the UFO and ET phenomena does exist. The world is ready to hear this and we're tired of the games.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

William John Pawelec was a Computer Operations and Programming Specialist in the Air Force in the mid-1960s, first at Pope Air Force Base and then in Vietnam. At his request, his testimony was only to be made public after his death.

The first [UFO] event of my lifetime awoke me to a new paradigm. Late one night, a young lady and I were in the woods about thirty miles southeast of Fayetteville, North Carolina when a UFO announced its presence from about a three-hundred-foot distance by prompting all the frogs, crickets and noise makers to shut off like a light switch. It appeared twenty or thirty seconds later and passed by us at about two or three hundred feet, on a line only forty to fifty feet away from us, heading from the southeast to the northwest at about 11:25 at night. After it disappeared over a small lake, there continued a period of silence for another twenty or thirty seconds, then the frogs, crickets and all the other noise makers turned on again, as if someone had thrown a light switch.

That event was rather dramatic in my mind in that it prompted me to start questioning what was really going on in the world.

After I left the military, I was asked to help Rusco Electronics. At the time they were the largest manufacturer and installer of access control equipment in the world. Within a year or two I went from doing corporate-level work in the Denver area—which, at the time was growing like a mushroom—to doing military work, national work, and getting my security clearance back and activated again. This led to doing a lot of work for the State Department. During this period of time, I was developing security systems out of a national security interest, in addition to large corporate systems.

In 1979, I came across a company in North Glen, Colorado that was developing implantable chips, originally for horses, because there was a major problem then of the shilling of horses. You would have two horses that

look alike, and you would put the “dog” in and bet against him when everybody thinks it’s this fast one; or you’d reverse that and bet against him. That pill—if you want to call it that, was already small enough by then to implant under the horse’s skin with a hypodermic needle. I was shown these, and they worked. We could read them with a hand wand-type reader from about seven or eight feet away.

This was still primitive technology, but at that time in the security industry, a lot of us had concerns about tracking and locating people who had been kidnapped. Particularly what was going on in Europe at the time, where we were having Naval officers, even the Prime Minister of Italy, kidnapped. These people were drained of sensitive information, brutalized, or both. One of the goals of the industry was to develop technology that would allow us to track these people or locate them quickly.

I brought this technology to a meeting in a SCIF (a Secure Communication Intelligence/Information Facility) room in Virginia. It was arranged by a friend of mine with the CIA, and Bob, another friend of mine with the State Department, to introduce this technology to, what we thought at the time, were the right parties to use this new technology responsibly. We met in this room, and because of the tight meetings we were involved with, certain people would not introduce … give you their full name or where they came from. I just had to trust that my two contacts had contacted the right parties to be there at the right time and that they would all be responsible individuals.

It was a mistake. After that meeting I discovered that two of the people in the meeting had never been asked there. Yet they knew about the meeting, they knew what it was about, they knew who was going to be there. Later research indicated they worked for the Department of Agriculture, and one of them worked for the Department of the Treasury. What prompted our looking at these two men was the way they asked the questions, the questions they asked, the attitude behind them, even the body language … everything indicated that they had reasons for the use of this technology other than the one that was intended at the meeting. In fact, their largest concern was how fast could we make a couple billion of them, and could we give each one of

those a unique identity number. This particular pill-shaped device—very minute—had a lot of flexibility in its capabilities. It was basically a transponder. You would send a frequency to it, and it would respond back with its unique number, which could not be changed once the chip was made. Yet there were a lot of capabilities that could be added to this chip, such as monitoring temperature, blood pressure, pulse, and even wave forms out of the brain. But that was for research down the road.

Years later I read that a lady out east had a chip removed from her body in 1999. They had it blown up on the web site, and it was a slight modification of this chip from Denver, with some of its enhancements. It was put in her, she believes, in either 1980 or 1981.

I learned the gentleman who created the chip never had a worry about money again. He quietly passed on a lot of this technology to somebody we never knew. This concerned my contacts in Washington, because it never went anywhere with them. Somebody else took it and ran with it, and we never knew who it was.

In 1984, I found a professor at the University of New South Wales that had discovered a way to make a microscopic lithium niobate chip. By accident he had scratched it, and he had an RF transmitter there, and he had a receiver on by sheer chance, and he found that on a certain frequency he could send an energy beam to the chip and it would respond back with a number.

We flew him into Denver to our company, Systems Group of Colorado. We did a test. He had some primitive small chips he had brought with him. They are totally passive, and very small—about a thirty-second of an inch, and only a couple thousandths of an inch thick. By etching them, you could create a signature unique to each one. And this one theoretically—depending on the size of it and the size of the etching—could have a unique number in the billions and billions. In fact, the test we did was amusing in that we set up a transmitter and a receiver, based on removing an air grill from our drop ceiling, and plugging up our transceiver into that as our antenna. And we were able to read that thing, glued to a little piece of cardboard, from a hundred feet away with a piece of grill out of a drop ceiling, which is a pretty

primitive antenna. We didn't know what frequency we were dealing with, so we had to come up quite instantly with a generic antenna that could read through thin layers of material, like plywood.

We were so impressed that, again, I felt that this was a technology that truly had some value. Once more I took this, and with a lot more care this time, to a meeting that we had in Virginia at a sub-contractor's company that I knew did a lot of work for the intelligence community. This time I had the Director of Security of all of State Department along with Bob and a good friend from the CIA.

Yet again, two people walked in the door with the right credentials at the last moment—people we didn't know who they were exactly. They had outstanding credentials but had never been called by my two contacts. Yet they knew about our phone calls; they knew exactly what time, what place, and what we were going to be talking about. Supposedly, my phone calls were made over secure phone lines.

What concerned me more about this particular event was that—I have in my records again, the name at the time of the Head of Security at the State Department. I got to know him well because I designed the security system, at least a major portion of it, for Mainstay, for the headquarters in Foggy Bottom in D.C. So he and I knew each other very well.

One of the things that Bob wanted to do before he retired was to have his family—particularly his two boys in high school—experience what it was like to live out of the country. So he actually gave himself the job by demoting himself to Head of Security for East Africa. He and his family, shortly after this meeting, moved to Nairobi.

Bob and I quietly kept in touch through our other contact in Washington. We started probing who these two gentlemen were. What really bothered me was that the professor at the University of New South Wales all of a sudden got a giant grant. The technology was transferred, and he never had to work again the rest of his life.

A friend of mine in San Francisco, who I quietly told about this technology—because he was involved with other aspects of National Security and tracking people—he got a project to do a physical security system in this

modern FAB—access control, cameras intrusion monitoring, everything, the works. The company, a division of a major European electronics firm—Siemens—was located in Silicon Valley and what he told me was that they were making billions of these chips that looked eerily like what I had described to him.

A year later the company asked him if he wanted to buy the security system back as they were shutting the factory down.

What concerned me was that they had made billions of these chips, and who knows what happened to them—they simply disappeared.

Meanwhile, Bob did not give up trying to find out who these guys were, who they worked for, and what their agendas were. He and I had had long talks about what was really going on in government, who was controlling what, and what concerns he had, because he had come to the realization that there were a lot of things going on that weren't right. He had supposedly made some contacts to find out more of what was going on, and had contacted our mutual friend at the CIA. This long-term contractor stayed in touch with me and said, "Bob's got something hot. He's back in the country again on business. We're going to get a meeting."

A few days later, Bob was on his way to work after dropping off his two boys at a private high school in Nairobi when he was broadsided at a stop light, at sixty miles an hour, by a reinforced Land Rover. He was killed instantly. The Brit who was supposedly drunk at seven in the morning, was taken to the hospital and immediately disappeared. And all the evidence he had given in the way of documentation was proven to be phony as to who he was. It was a hit.

It had always concerned me that Bob had gotten a little too close to who had been involved with this implantable chip technology. We had been trying to find out who had been doing it without our government realizing it was going on. Because whoever it was has got the ability to penetrate anytime, anywhere, our government and locate what is going on, instantly.

Having researched this since the early 1980s, I believe there are at least four power groups in the world. They have wealth beyond all imagination. They have advanced technologies. They have taken over various

programs—particularly black programs within our government, and probably even the Russian government, and the Chinese. Politics to them, as we know it, is not the same. They have agendas totally unlike what our government … at least what we perceive our government's agendas really are. Unbelievably, they are able to track everything going on around them, at the minutiae level.

We have given them names, but they have no relevance to what they call themselves. We simply call them *The Four Horsemen*. These Horsemen work together at times, and they work against each other at times. It is an ongoing battle between them at a low level as to who is going to be top dog in the world. The one commonality to all four appears to be an absolute desire for control—of everything and everyone, and each of them has their own philosophy—that core root philosophy which guides them, supposedly, and their actions. We believe that this is what was causing a lot of strange things to happen in Nevada that we were experiencing. In a strange way, it correlates also to what was happening with these chip technologies that I personally brought—now that I look at it—to the wrong people in the government. Because we never got to use that technology for what we really intended it to be used for.

These two men who came to the last meeting … they had NSA, NRO, that sort of credentials. Later we checked and they didn't exist. Yet their credentials were spotless; even to the point where if it were an access control requirement, the identification systems that they carried passed all the access control mechanism requirements we had—be it biometric; be it fingerprint; be it eyeball; be it anything, even access code numbers. They knew it all; they had it all; and it was better quality than actually what the agencies had, which is most enlightening. It means unlimited budgets.

I've worked with all the major oil companies; I've worked with all the major computer companies; I was designing very high-end security systems. None of the people in the commercial arena ever gave me the least concern that they were involved with something above and beyond what their corporate requirements or their agendas were. They were truly corporate people. If there are people out there that are hiring private people, outside the corporate chain of command, to do specific functions, I would not have

known about that.

The one area I will say is strange is the aerospace industry in this country.

I did a lot of work for several of the aerospace companies—either in the way of physical design of systems, or in the least, consulting. There were times when I came across people who seemed to know a lot more than I did. Some of them are very good at controlling their body language, but not perfectly. We would run across various companies— particularly those in California and in the Denver area—that had projects ongoing. They were doing security work that was *beyond* black, and I've been involved with those obliquely, so I can tell the difference. Certain comments were made over a long period of time, and you bring all those comments together—that on their face value, one comment doesn't mean anything. But four, five or ten comments over a four to five year period started creating a storyline for you.

The storyline basically is there is a lot of work going on in the aerospace industry that would indicate that we have black projects that have gone even darker. There's work being done on electro-gravitic, on scalar technology, etc., we don't think those in Congress, or even in the military who approve black budgets, are even aware of. They've been taken offline. They are funded through some other mechanism. In one case, I know of a black project that got billions of extra money back in the 1980s, and I was quietly told it never went over budget more than a million dollars. And there were billions in monies funneled through that black project onto something else, and a gentleman admitted it to me.

That was Northrop. At Plant 29.

When you look at the scenario of the entire series of events, it starts forcing you to take your head out of the sandbox, and put your sun glasses on at least, so you can look at the bright sun and find out what reality is all about. Because of what I was involved with, by 1985 I knew that the Cold War was going to wind down—by then it had mutated into a new type of war—and I had to prepare to get myself out of the business as budgets were all going to start drying up. I wound up doing consulting work for SAIC, for TRI-COR; and for several of the beltway bandits. I slowly got myself out of

the business and got into the consumer arena. Believe it or not, I started a cable company in 1989 in New Mexico.

What's the mentality … what's the attitude of these people I would run into periodically who seemed to be out of the loop? They're not in the chain of command. Their attitude is that they look, act and taste like bureaucrats. Having been around them for 27 years, they have their own unique flavor. But these people had agendas that were unlike any agendas you would have ever run into if you're in the mainstream government.

For example, in the early 1980s, we worked on a project for the Department of Agriculture and the State of Maryland for a period of time to try to convince them to get away from food stamps, and go to a credit card machine that is coupled to the cash register. That would be a simple swiped I.D. card, or some other higher level of access control card if needed, with a keypad. A pin number would be implanted onto the keypad so only that person could get food off their food stamps. Because at the time, and I believe even today, there is a huge percentage of fraud perpetuated in the food stamp arena to the tune of billions of dollars a year. We got to meet an awful lot of guys at a high level in the Department of Agriculture that were in control of this program. And they were very familiar with access control equipment, particularly after we got done educating them, and the limitations and capabilities of that technology to aid them in saving the public billions of dollars a year. That project went nowhere. The politics at the time were such that they didn't want to solve the problem. In fact, you wonder in the big cities where a lot of the members of various committees are from, if they weren't getting a kickback at times. We had a lot of interface with people in the Department of Agriculture, as an example. Yet, the one we met at that meeting from the Department of Agriculture had a level of knowledge far beyond what these people had. And he had a different attitude. It was an attitude that was almost apolitical. It was pure technical, and it was very cold. And the questions that would be asked like: How fast can you make them? How fast can you set up a factory to make them? How many can you make in a period of time? How reliable will they be? Are they erasable? Are there any negative aspects of them once they are implanted in the human body? Will

the body reject them? Etc. These are questions that, interestingly enough, none of the bureaucrats ever asked. They assumed that we would have a contract to solve those problems, or overcome them.

In my opinion, I think these implants have been distributed. I have indications in the military that a lot of our Special Forces units have been implanted over the last ten years, if not longer now. Other people have been implanted, such as I mentioned earlier. A lady had one removed because it was irritating her, and she had her surgeon remove it, it turned out to be very similar to the technology from 1979 that I had brought to Washington out of Denver.

[NOTE: The implants William Pawelec refers to have been developed for use in hoaxed Alien Abductions. —SG]

[See Richard Doty testimony, regarding possible false flag events in Part 4: Cosmic Deceptions.]

"It is time for the truth to come out. Behind the scenes high-ranking Air Force officers are soberly concerned about the UFOs. But through official secrecy and ridicule, many citizens are led to believe the unknown flying objects are nonsense. I urge immediate Congressional action to reduce the dangers from secrecy about unidentified flying objects."

—Vice Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter

First CIA Directo**r**

"*The CIA owns everyone of any significance in the major media."*

—**William Colby, Former CIA Director**

"The business of the journalist is to destroy the truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it and what folly is this toasting an independent press? We are the tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes. We are the jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes."

—John Swinton, Former Managing Editor

The *New York Times* and *New York Sun*

"We'll know our disinformation is complete when everything the American public believes is false."

—William Casey, Former CIA Director

UFO SECRET FILE
Hiding the Truth in Plain Sight

TESTIMONIALS:

- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
- Daniel Sheehan, Attorney
- John Callahan, former Division Chief of the FAA
- Major George A. Filer III, Air Force Intelligence Officer
- Dr. Robert Wood, McDonnell Douglas Aerospace Engineer
- Michael Schratt, Military Aerospace Historian

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

The structure of secrecy extends to the scientific and academic arenas where a deliberate effort to spread disinformation has been going on for decades. From professional debunkers, to CIA-funded committees and political gatekeepers, to the corruption of the media, the powers-in-charge have been using a psychological disinformation campaign to hide the truth about UFOs and ETs.

The disinformation campaign officially kicked off in 1952 with *Project Blue Book,* which was launched by the U.S. Air Force to allay fears from the public regarding UFO activity, and to assure them that they were doing everything in their power to look into this. *Blue Book* was later headed up by Dr. J. Allen Hynek, a professor of physics at Ohio State University. Hynek eventually came out and admitted the campaign had been funded to debunk these UFO cases and not to get to the truth.

In response to *Project Blue Book*, an academic committee was formed in 1953 called *The Robertson Panel*, headed by Howard P. Robertson, a mathematician and physicist. Comprised of some of the most well-respected physicists and professors of the day, *The Robertson Panel* was tasked with providing a fair and independent academic analysis of the UFO case files.

Once more, the true nature of the UFO panels was revealed—this time in an internal document which stated that the people on this committee are answering to and working for the CIA … "only that can't be disclosed as these are esteemed scientists and academics." The document goes on to say, "The debunking aim would result in reduction in public interest in 'flying saucers' which today evokes a strong psychological reaction."

Next up was *The Condon Committee*. Formed in 1968, this "objective committee" was led by Dr. Edward Condon, a professor at the University of Colorado.

Condon and the entire committee were working with the CIA.

So much for academia; on to the mainstream media.

Thanks to President Ronald Reagan and deregulation, a handful of CEOs now decide what the news is, and they take their marching orders on these issues from the CIA, who will fabricate or kill any story in order to support their own agenda. We've observed first-hand the intelligence community influencing the media when they're trying to cover this story. We have internal memorandum citing the psychological warfare being used to keep the UFO/ET issue secret … by hiding it in plain sight.

How do you hide a UFO in plain sight? As an example, take the Phoenix Lights. One of the largest documented sightings in history occurred over Phoenix on the night of March 13, 1997 between the hours of 7:30 and 10:30 p.m. Mountain Time. Lights of varying sizes were reported by thousands of people over two distinct events. One involved a triangular V-shaped ship, several football fields long.

How did Arizona Governor Fife Symington, a witness to this historic event, diffuse the situation? The next day, he held a press conference where he marched a staffer wearing an alien costume out on stage in handcuffs.

Everyone laughed, but by ridiculing the event, he made it taboo for anyone with a scientific reputation to investigate it.

In discussing the buying and selling of our media, a board member of TIME/Life once turned to me and said, "Dr. Greer, we are basically scribes taking dictation from the right hand of the king … the fourth estate is dead."

This is a serious matter, and not just for the UFO/ET subject. A CIA

document states, “The Public Affairs Office now has relationships with reporters in every major wire service, newspaper, news weekly and television network in the nation. In many instances, the PAO has persuaded reporters to postpone, change, hold, and even scrap stories that could have adversely affected national security interests or jeopardized sources and methods.”

The corruption of the media means our democracy has been undermined, along with our basic constitutional protections. If you control the information flow through the elite media, and the only place where you can get the information is through the tabloids—which is where they want it because it is discredited there—or on the Internet where there is so much false information mixed in with the real information that you don’t know what to make of it—there creates this complete confusion.

And so, we’re sort of living in *The Truman Show*. Everyone thinks we have a free press … we don’t. Everyone thinks we’re living in a democracy … we’re not. Everyone things we have an uncorrupted scientific establishment … untrue.

In May of 2001, *The Disclosure Project* (www.SiriusDisclosure.com) held a major international press conference at the National Press Club in Washington, D.C. Hosted by legendary White House reporter Sarah McClendon, the event featured over twenty top-secret government, military, intelligence and corporate witnesses to UFO events and projects. The National Press Club ballroom was packed with media from around the world and the event was—briefly—reported on CNN, BBC, Fox and many other outlets.

This two-hour event was the most watched live press event on the Internet. We called for a full investigation into illegal black ops programs dealing with UFOs and covert energy and propulsion projects. Congressional hearings were requested and the media asked to fully investigate the matter. Tens of thousands of people wrote members of Congress and President George W. Bush, asking for full, open, honest hearings at which some of the over four hundred military and government-connected witnesses identified by *The Disclosure Project* could testify.

Interestingly, the first hour of the event was externally electronically

jammed by “someone outside the Press Club,” according to Internet hosting company Connect Live. Sources later confirmed that this was an electronic warfare jamming of the broadcast.

Senior producers at two Big Media networks, who had been briefed in advance and were planning major exposés in their newsmagazine programs, later told me that they were not allowed to go forward with their investigations or broadcast the programs. When I asked why, they simply said, “They just won’t let us do it.” And when I asked who are “they” I was told, “Dr. Greer, you *know* who they are …”

Indeed.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

Some of the other things that we did in counterintelligence to protect a base was to recruit people outside the base to report into the base. When I was at Kirtland, we had a whole group of what we called “swindlers” who could recruit anybody. And they went out and primarily recruited press people, because they’re the ones who are going to know things first. So every news agency, every television and radio station in the Albuquerque-Santa Fe area, had our snitches in there.

We had a woman who was recruited out of a local station here in Albuquerque who went on to work for the national affiliate—NBC—and she told us everything. We didn’t handle her; somebody out of Washington handled her. But she would tell us things that were going to happen.

These type of “assets” could stop stories from coming out. And it wasn’t just UFOs. It was anything that pertained to the Air Force or military or the

security of the base or spying or anything like that. If they heard something they thought would be interesting and we needed to know, they'd let us know. We also had the high level producers and directors who could help keep something from being broadcast.

We paid them good money. One of the reasons you get the people is you pay them, and we paid them in cash. There's a form you give them … I think it's anything over fifty dollars they had to sign for. Some of these cash payments were large. We'd tell them, "You've got to report this to the IRS." Of course, you're not going to give *your* form to the IRS, but you don't tell them that.

We always had money. We had different funding sites. If you were doing an operation—say, a counterintelligence operation—and you needed $5,000, then they would give us a number. Okay, it's under this site and somebody would deposit it in a bank here and we would use that money; or they would give us vouchers or something to that effect. But there would be different funding sources. I'm not sure where they came from. I'm sure it was all government funding; some place up there. Congress appropriates the funds and there's a lot of black projects and black funding, so I'm sure we got a piece of that.

As for the funding mechanism of these special access projects and operations—that's all done at the upper level … far above my pay grade. I wouldn't know about that.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Daniel Sheehan, Attorney. As an associate under Floyd Abrams in the First Amendment Division, he represented NBC News and the *New York Times*. He was also one of the defense attorneys for the *New York Times* in the Pentagon Papers case, one of the trial lawyers in F. Lee Bailey's office representing James McCord in the Watergate burglary defense, and was chief counsel in the Karen Silkwood case.

Can the government keep a secret? Can they keep a story out of the mainstream media?

I was chief counsel in the Karen Silkwood case against the Kerr McGee Nuclear facility in Oklahoma. The public never knew they were smuggling 98% pure bomb-grade plutonium out of that private nuclear facility to Israel, Iran, South Africa and Brazil. The fact of the matter is that that information was known to the Central Intelligence Agency that was facilitating the Israeli desk of the Operations Directors. And I personally communicated this information to Peter D.H. Stockton, who was the chief investigator for the House Commerce Committee/Sub-committee on Energy and Environment. He personally communicated to Congressman John Dingle. Dingle confronted the then Director of the Central Intelligence Agency, Stansfield Turner, and demanded they conduct an investigation. They conducted an investigation and confirmed that it was true, and they still never told the American public about it— absolute, total abrogation of the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty that the United States is a major signatory to.

The *New York Times* wouldn't print it, even if they knew about it. The Central Intelligence Agency and the National Security Agency have individuals actually placed inside every major national news media in the United States. In fact, I have seen a classified document that says that, as of 1990 when I saw that document, they had forty-two separate full-time, full-paid Central Intelligence Agency, NSA, and Military intelligence officers on the payroll of the top ten major news media outlets in the United States whose job it was to keep any national security information from being published. So I know that's true, and I've talked to them right across the table. And they've acknowledged to me that that's what they are and that's what they do, because they spiked one of the stories we had during the Iran Contra thing. Time Magazine had a guy who was a full-time Central Intelligence Agency operative.

The true free press thing is a self-constructed myth. Keith Schneider, reporter for the *New York Times* during the Iran Contra events, gave all the data to them … the tail numbers on the airplanes, the drug smuggling operations; everything that they were doing. Keith Schneider told me

personally, “You know, Dan, we at the *New York Times* have very good sources inside the intelligence community.” And I said, “Yes, Keith. You’re talking to the guy who was general counsel for the *Times*. We’re the ones who got the affidavits from Teddy Sorenson.”

He said, “Well, frankly, our sources in the intelligence community won’t confirm your story, so the *New York Times* won’t print it.”

That’s the type of free press you’ve got in the United States right now.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

John Callahan, former Division Chief of the Accidents and Investigations Branch of the FAA in Washington, D.C.

This incident took place in 1986 and began with a phone call from the people in Alaska. He says, “We got a problem here, the whole office is full of media and I don’t know what to tell them. Last week we had a UFO chase a 747 across the skies up here for about thirty minutes or so. Apparently, the word got out and we have all these news people here and we want to know what to tell them.”

Being an old government employee, I told him what you always tell him, that it’s under investigation and then get all that data together. I told him I wanted all the discs and tapes they had available flown overnight to the [FAA] tech center in Atlantic City.

They called the military and they told them they wanted all their tapes. The FAA controls all the airspace above the United States and its territory. It doesn’t belong to the military … the guys shooting the rockets off. It belongs to the United States Government and it is controlled by the FAA.

The military said they were short on their tapes and they had to put them back in service.

I thought it was mysterious that the military tapes disappeared. It wasn’t right. We went from thirty days to fifteen days for the time period required to keep radar tapes, and the first indication makes it look like the military knew

more than we did about who the visitors were and they didn't want anybody else to know. And of course, the people that are involved at the lower levels don't really know what is going on above them. When someone calls up and says put those tapes back in service, they just put them back in service. They really don't care.

The FAA Administrator sent my boss, who was the associate director of the FAA, and me to Atlantic City to look at this thing to see if he had something to worry about. It took us two days to look at all the data. We went in and told him we wanted this room set up to be just like it was in Anchorage during the encounter, and we wanted all that data to come to this radar scope so we could see and hear everything the controller saw.

Some of the people that were working on that side of the fence and who were displaying this, had already reviewed the tapes, and they didn't feel comfortable showing us what was on there. But we looked at all of it.

The Japanese Airline 747 was coming from the northwest across Alaskan territory at an altitude between 31,000 and 35,000 feet. It was around eleven o'clock at night. The pilot had asked the Controller if there was any traffic at his altitude. And the Controller said, no. The pilot replied that he had a target at his eleven o'clock or one o'clock position about eight miles away.

Now in the 747 they have radar in the nose that picks up the weather, so his radar was picking up a large target. The pilot saw the target with his eyes. And the target, the way he described it, was a huge ball with lights running around it—four times the size of the 747!

The military controller said, "I see him thirty-five miles north of Anchorage. Who's that at eleven o'clock or one o'clock in his position? The FAA Controller said, "I don't have anybody [any regular traffic]? Do you have anybody? The military controller said, "It's not mine, all our traffic is on the west side."

A couple of times during the operation, the Japanese pilot would say, "He's now at eleven o'clock … he's now at one o'clock … he's now at three o'clock." The UFO was bouncing around the 747. When he would say that, the military controller would cut in and confirm the position. The military controller has height-finding radar, and they have long-range radar and short-

range radar. So if they don't catch it on one of their systems they catch it on the other. If you listen to the military controller, at one time he said, "I have it on the height radar, or my range radar," which indicated that they had a target on his system.

Well, this went on for thirty-one minutes. The UFO would be in one position or the other following the Japanese 747. After a while they changed his altitude and it still stayed with him. They gave him a 360 [turn]. When you are a 747 and you make a 360, it takes you a few minutes to turn around. You cover a lot of space. And it still stayed with him. It was either in the front, on the side, or behind him. They would see it at one o'clock, seven or eight miles in front of the 747. And then on the next sweep [ten seconds later], it would be behind him, seven or eight miles.

It always stayed seven or eight miles away from the target.

[Note the familiar non-linear maneuvers of this UFO, covering many miles in less than 10 seconds. This is corroborated by dozens of other UFO-radar events in the testimony of many other witnesses. See the book *Disclosure: Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History* by Steven M. Greer, M.D. and witness testimony at: www.youtube.com/user/SDisclosure —SG]

At the end, when the Japanese 747 was leaving the airspace, there was a United Airlines flight coming up to land in Alaska. The Controller told the United pilot that the Japanese 747 was being chased by a UFO and he'd like to leave him at that altitude to check him out. The United pilot said, "Fine … sure."

So they gave him a left turn, 20 degrees or so, kept him at his altitude and they kind of ran him in toward the Japanese 747.

Once the two airplanes passed, the UFO followed the United [flight] down through the airspace until its final approach, and then the UFO just disappeared.

When they read the reports, the FAA decided it had to protect itself—you can't say you saw a target, even though this is what he said. So

they made him change his report to say “position symbols,” which makes it sound like it wasn’t really a target. Well if it’s not a target, then a lot of the other position symbols that we are separating on radar aren’t targets either. And when I read that, I thought, “Oh, there is something fishy here, either somebody is worried about something, or they are trying to cover something up.”

We returned to Washington the next day. The FAA Administrator called down and wanted to know if he had a problem or not. My boss told him, “We took video of it and it looks like there might have been something there.” The FAA Administrator asked us to come up and present a quick five-minute run-down of what happened.

So headed upstairs to the tenth floor of FAA Headquarters in Washington, D.C. and gave a five minute debriefing for the Administrator, who was at the time Admiral Engen. He wanted to watch the video, so we plugged it in for him.

After about five minutes he told his staff to cancel his meetings. Then he watched the rest—just over a half an hour.

When it was over, the admiral asked us what we thought. My boss gave a good political answer and he said he wasn’t sure what it was. The admiral told us not to talk to anybody until he gave us the okay.

Then the next day I got a call from someone with the Scientific Study Group, from either President Reagan or the CIA, who had questions about the incident. I said, “I don’t know what you are talking about; you probably want to call Admiral Engen.”

A few minutes later the Admiral called down to let us know he had set up a briefing for the next morning at nine o’clock in the round room, and to bring all the stuff we had and give them whatever they wanted.

Essentially, the FAA wanted to get out of it.

So I brought up all the people from the Tech Center, who had all kinds of boxes of data that we had them print out—enough to fill the room. They brought in three people from the FBI, three people from the CIA, and three people from Reagan’s Scientific Study team—I don’t know who the rest of the people were but they were all excited.

We let them watch the video. Then they had all kinds of questions about the frequency, the rate of the antennae turning, how many radars and antennas, how did the data get processed. They were all excited—this being the first time they ever had thirty minutes of radar data on a UFO.

When they asked me what I thought, I told them that it looked like we had a UFO that was up there. The reason it wasn't consistently on the FAA's tapes was because it was too large of an aircraft, and it was picked up as weather so we wouldn't record it (the system is programmed to filter out such things). The Japanese pilot did see it and even drew pictures of it.

They eventually gave him a hard time because of what he said … that he was embarrassing his country.

When they got done, the guy from the CIA made all these other guys in there swear that this never took place. We never had this meeting. And this was never recorded. He said if they came out and told the American public that they ran into a UFO out there, it would cause panic across the country.

The group took that data … only I had the original video and the pilot's report that came through, along with the FAA's first report—it was all downstairs on my table.

They didn't ask for that so I didn't give it to them. And later on when I retired, that was the stuff that was in my office and all that came with me. And we've been sitting on it ever since.

[We have obtained all of these materials, including the radar video, ATC voice transcripts, the FAA report, and the computer printouts of the event. The tragedy of this JAL 747 pilot is a poignant reminder of the power of ridicule in keeping this subject secret. The pilot was forced to take a desk job for a prolonged period and was humiliated. —SG]

Our military controllers said they had seen it. Our FAA controllers said they had seen it. After a period of time, the FAA controllers changed their story and said they really didn't see a target, that they saw something else, which makes it sound like somebody is helping them fill out their reports.

But who do you tell that you were involved in a UFO incident without them looking at you like you aren't wrapped too tight? This is the way our country is set up. The only ones who see a UFO in the TV programs are the rednecks out in the country that are going coon hunting or alligator hunting at night. If you talk about seeing a UFO, you are putting yourself in a funny kind of category. That's probably one of the reasons why you don't hear about it anymore. But as far as I'm concerned, I saw a UFO chase a Japanese 747 across the sky for over half an hour on radar. And it's faster than anything that I know of in our government.

The senior NCO at NORAD (North American Air Defense Command) knows about it; he pulled me to the side and said so. I insisted there has to be a report filed or something. He told me there is a report that you can file—it's about an inch thick, and the first two pages are about the sighting. The rest of it is basically a psychological profile of you, your family, your bloodlines, everything.

When the Air Force goes through it, they can discredit you completely by either saying that you were on drugs, or your mother was a communist, or anything to discredit you. You'd never get a promotion, and you'd spend the next three and one-half years up at the North Pole, living in a tent, checking the weather balloons with no hope for promotion. So, the message was pretty loud and clear: you just shut-up and don't say anything to anybody. **[See Appendix 6 for supporting document.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Major George A. Filer III was an Air Force Intelligence Officer. He was a navigator in various aircraft and tanker transport aircraft and frequently briefed generals and congressmen on our capabilities and the threat to U.S. forces.

I had personally never seen any UFOs until about 1962, when we were flying tankers over England, and London Control asked us to intercept one of

these craft. We happened to be done with our refueling mission, and we accepted the assignment. We were just over the North Sea, and they asked us to fly to the center of England. We were doing four hundred plus miles an hour in a dive down to intercept this object. They gave us headings, and it was pretty much hovering in the Oxford to the Stonehenge area, at twenty to thirty miles out. I got it on radar, and it was a very large return.

We used to fly up by the Forth Bridge over the Firth of Forth. The bridge was kind of like the San Francisco Bridge—it is a very large bridge, and the return of the UFO was similar to that in size and intensity. In other words, it was a very large radar return. Obviously, London Control had it on their radar, and they were vectoring us to this object. When we got about a mile from the UFO, it just took off into space—several thousand miles an hour, almost directly up. Frankly, at least to my knowledge, we had nothing like that capability.

My best guess is that it was a disc-type craft, but a fat disc—at least, there were lights something like this at the top and at the bottom. It was more than just a straight plate-like object; it had a dome on the top of it. If the radar return was accurate, it was probably five hundred yards across in size, or something—I mean it was a huge thing. We wrote it in the navigator's log.

I also had a sighting here, where we live. This is Briarwood Lake in Medford, New Jersey; we had just moved into this house. I'm guessing it was three o'clock in the morning. I was asleep with my wife when suddenly the room got very bright in the middle of the night. I got up out of bed and opened up the shade and looked outside at the lake.

I don't know if most people have seen a submarine surfacing with all the water coming up—well, this was like a disc about thirty-feet-in-diameter surfacing, and what looked to me like water coming off of it. Around the craft was this ionization—very similar to the Aurora Borealis. It moved across the lake for a while, and then flew off at a fairly high rate of speed. Because of that, I have checked with a lot of the neighbors, and it's amazing how many people have actually seen craft on these lakes.

Also, occasionally I used to do briefings to the generals on the UFO sightings that had occurred around the world. One that sticks out in my mind

is 1976—there was a famous encounter near Tehran.

Around that time, this particular colonel was telling me that the F-106 had set the world's record for speed. They had these aircraft going as fast as they could, and they would be diving on this UFO that was hovering in a valley. Just like my experience in England, when they got near the craft, it took off and left them standing still. They were doing 1,500 miles per hour or something—whatever the top speed was at that time for these aircraft in a dive—but whoever was flying these had capabilities far beyond anything that we had for years and years—I think even today.

I think these are non-human craft that possess a different form of propulsion and are coming here doing reconnaissance.

I've talked to a number of astronauts who have seen them; I've talked to other military pilots who have seen them, and I remember Captain Ramidge who I used to work for in Athens, Greece—he had one during the Korean War fly right off his wing, stay with him for an hour—not only off his wing, but doing acrobatic things around his aircraft! I don't know the exact percentage of people, but something like 10% of the pilots and air crews that you ask have had sightings.

I sat in this room here a few years ago, and a colonel who was in intelligence told me that his entire B-52 crew saw a UFO. You know, these people don't volunteer and sit in front of the camera and tell about it, but there are an awful lot of people who have seen them. I think that it's time that these various programs come out. The way that it's been kept secret is through ridicule. You will hear someone telling a story like this, and people will say, well, he must be crazy—he believes in UFOs. And, they brought this ridicule out when anyone saw anything, but my experience has been an awful lot of policemen have seen these; an awful lot of FBI have seen these; an awful lot of military personnel have seen these.

At times I used to transport nuclear weapons. In other words, I was mentally fit to carry nukes, but I'm not mentally fit if I report seeing a UFO.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dr. Robert Wood: McDonnell Douglas Aerospace Engineer

I have a degree in aeronautical engineering from the University of Colorado, and I subsequently got a Ph.D. in physics from Cornell. I went right into McDonnell Douglas as a young engineer and stayed there for 43 years and wound up in charge of various aspects of our research and development programs, including the last one, which was the space station.

In the late 1960s, there was quite a bit of publicly exposed information about UFO events. One day my boss told me General Shreever, the guy who invented the ICBM, was retiring and the Air Force wanted to have sort of a symposium for him. Each of the contractors, including us, received an assignment to predict what the future would hold over the next ten years. Our assignment was to talk about going to space and back.

I knew my boss was really oriented toward nuclear propulsion, and everybody was tired of hearing about it, so I said, “Gee Ray, why don’t you tell them about how the UFOs allegedly do it?” He loved the idea and asked me to work on it.

I became interested in subscribing to the various journals and met Jim McDonald. He convinced me that I had a story that I could tell to my management, since I had concluded that the UFOs were real. One day when I was driving to work, I said, “There’s no other solution. They’re clearly real; they’re clearly extraterrestrial; and they work somehow. I think we ought to figure out how they work, because I wouldn’t want to be the last aerospace company to discover gravity control. I think we ought to be the first.”

I took a briefing to my management, who were very supportive. I was offered a very modest project to look into this problem, so we did some things like seeing whether we could change the speed of light via a large magnetic field.

The classified program I was working on was at the code word level, and it had to do with our ballistic missile defense program. It’s very common for intelligence agencies like the CIA to ask contractors who have an expertise in one area to study the enemy’s expertise in that same area—so this program

was to study the Soviet ballistic missile defense program. And you had access to special libraries, so one of the things that we could do is go up to the library that the Air Force ran and sort of paw through top-secret material.

When I had to use their library, I'd see what they had on UFOs. For about a year I was getting quite a few hits on the subject from various reports. Then one day the entire UFO subject just vanished.

The librarian in our group that I was working with said he'd been in that vault for twenty years and had never an entire subject just vanish.

I was encouraged to go see the Condon Committee and tell them what we were doing. So I wrote them a nice letter saying that our company had been looking into the subject of UFOs, and did they want to hear what we were doing?

I got a courteous invitation back from Condon. We prepared a briefing that explained how you could take a loop of superconducting material and establish a strong magnetic field in one direction, and then charge it at the same time, so it could float in the electrostatic field of the Earth. The bottom line was that we were just about a factor of ten away from having superconducting current capacity enough to do this. Of course, our team thought, "Gee, only a factor of ten—we're going to be there in a couple of years."

Condon's lack of interest in this subject was quite in contrast to his own group. He called his group together, who sat around and listened to our briefing. When he said, "Therefore you can't do it," they all looked at him in amazement and said, "But it's only a factor of ten." So I became friendly with several of them: Roy Craig and a couple of the others. I concluded that this Condon Committee was not an objective study.

I wrote a letter to Condon suggesting that it might be helpful if he were to establish his group in two parts, and have one of believers and one of disbelievers, and let both of them go to work with their angles. I said, "I am taking the liberty of sending a copy of this letter to every member of your group," whose addresses I had received from them privately.

He was so furious that he called up James S. McDonnell, who was at that time the chairman of the newly-merged Douglas and McDonnell aircraft

companies, and tried to get me fired!

Regarding Jim McDonald … I liked the guy—he was really an energetic physicist and wouldn't let any grass grow under his feet. Once, when I was traveling through Tucson where he lived, I had a two-hour layover and he came out to the airport to have a beer with me.

He said, "The ETs … I think I've got it." I said, "What do you think you got?" He said, "I think I got the answer, but I can't tell you yet. I have got to be sure."

It was six weeks after that that he tried to shoot himself. A couple months after that he finally died.

Knowing what I do about the persuasive skills of our counterintelligence people, I think we had the capacity to convince him to do it himself. I think that's what happened …

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Michael Schratt, Military Aerospace Historian.

When you go to a supermarket checkout and there is a rack of UFO stories in the tabloids, what you may be reading there are stories of actual events, only when it is portrayed through the tabloids it gets discredited. This has worked for 50 years, why would they change it now?

"… many of the reports that cannot be explained have come from intelligent and technically well qualified individuals whose integrity cannot be doubted. In addition, the reports received officially by the Air Force include only a fraction of the spectacular reports which are publicized by many private UFO organizations."

—**Major General E. B. LeBailly**

Director of Information,
Office of the Secretary of the Air Force
"Unidentified Flying Objects" (No. 55); hearing by Committee on Armed Services, House of Representatives, April 5, 1966

"I am convinced that UFOs exist because I've seen one."

* * *

"It was the darndest thing I've ever seen. It was big, it was very bright, it changed colors and it was about the size of the Moon. We watched it for ten minutes, but none of us could figure out what it was. One thing's for sure, I'll never make fun of people who say they've seen unidentified objects in the sky."

—**President Jimmy Carter**

UFO SECRET FILE
Military Sightings 1961–1997

DOCUMENTS:

- CIA Document—Marilyn Monroe wiretap—August 3, 1962

TESTIMONIALS:

- Michael Smith, U.S. Air Force Radar Controller
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit
- Nick Pope, British Ministry of Defense
- Larry Warren, Security officer at Bentwaters Air Force Base in the United Kingdom
- Lord Hill-Norton, former Head of the British Ministry of Defense
- Daniel Sheehan, Attorney
- Lance Corporal (Marine) John Weygandt

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

John F. Kennedy had a lot on his plate during his abbreviated term as president. He had the Bay of Pigs and the Cuban Missile Crisis, and he knew the U.S. intelligence organizations needed to be reined in—including the black ops group controlling the UFO and ET issues.

Jack Kennedy intended to shrink the military industrial complex, end the Cold War, and make peace with the Soviet Union. He wanted to pull out of Vietnam and had plans to virtually dissolve the CIA, who were involved in some nefarious plots … including the sale of narcotics.

And yes, JFK also wanted the UFO matter disclosed.

The fascist empire lurking in America's shadows was not about to allow that to happen.

Their first target, however, would be the president's mistress.

* * *

Through my work, I've established some deep contacts within the intelligence and National Security communities. A few senior NSA people have given me documents over the years for safe keeping. One of these includes an oversized Xerox copy of a 1962 wiretap transcription which bears the code names, "*Project Moondust*" and "*Project 46*." The original, which is classified top-secret, has not been declassified. It was given to me so I could get it to the right people.

This document was a wiretap transcription summary of Marilyn Monroe. It is dated the day before the night they found the actress dead.

I've included a retyped transcription and a copy of the Xerox document in this file. As you can see, the conversation describes how Miss Monroe, who had recently been jilted by the Kennedy brothers and was upset and hurt, called Robert Kennedy and a socialite in New York, an art dealer friend of hers, stating that she was going to set up a press conference and tell the public what Jack Kennedy had told her regarding objects from outer space that had crashed and been retrieved in New Mexico in the 1940s.

President Kennedy had obviously confided this information to her, having seen the ET craft and debris from the UFO crash.

After receiving the document, I located someone who was with the Los Angeles Police Department intelligence unit that helped facilitate the wiretapping and monitoring up to the time of Marilyn Monroe's death and knew how the actress was really killed. There is no doubt that she was murdered by cut-out agents of the U.S. intelligence community.

As you can see, the original document was signed by James Angleton; the legendary, fanatical mole hunter and leak stopper within the CIA.

I have had this document authenticated by the top document authenticator in the world; there is no doubt it is the real deal.

In my opinion, this transcription of the Marilyn Monroe wiretap served as the actress's death warrant, for it summarized her immediate intention to disclose confidential information regarding the Roswell crash. Perhaps she felt that this subject was benign enough to announce to the world (hell hath no fury like a woman scorned) without getting the president in trouble.

Perhaps at that juncture, she didn’t care.

Thirty-six hours later, she was found dead of a “drug-overdose.”

When I shared this information with my friend, Burl Ives, the Academy Award-winning actor, he was not surprised. “Marilyn Monroe and I knew each other very well and I can tell you this: All of us who knew her knew that she had been murdered, but it wasn’t until today that I finally knew why.”

DOCUMENT 1: CIA Wiretap of Marilyn Monroe (retyped)

TOP SECRET NOT FOR PUBLICATION
COUNTRY New York, US
REPORT NO. xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
SUBJECT Marilyn Monroe
DATE 3 August 1962
NO PAGES xxxxxxxx
Reference Moon Dust Project 46

Wiretap of telephone conversation between reporter [Dorothy Kilgallen] and her close friend [Howard Rothberg] (A) from wiretap of telephone conversation of Marilyn Monroe and Attorney General Robert Kennedy (B) Appraisal of Content:

1. Rothberg discussed the apparent comeback of subject with Kilgallen and the break up with the Kennedys. Rothberg told Kilgallen that she was attending Hollywood parties hosted by the "inner circle" among Hollywood's elite and was becoming the talk of the town again. Rothberg indicated in so many words, that she had secrets to tell, no doubt arising from her trists with the President and the Attorney General. One such secret mentions the visit by the President at a secret air base for the purpose of inspecting things from outer space. Kilgallen replied that she knew what might be the source of visit. In the mid-fifties Kilgallen learned of secret effort by US and UK governments to identify the origins of crashed spacecraft and Dead bodies from a British government official. Kilgallen believed the story may have come from the New Mexico crash in the late forties. Kilgallen said that if the story is true, it would cause terrible embarrassment to Jack and his plans to have NASA put men on the moon.

2. Subject repeatedly called the Attorney General and complained about the way she was being ignored by the President and his brother.

3. Subject threatened to hold a press conference and would tell all.

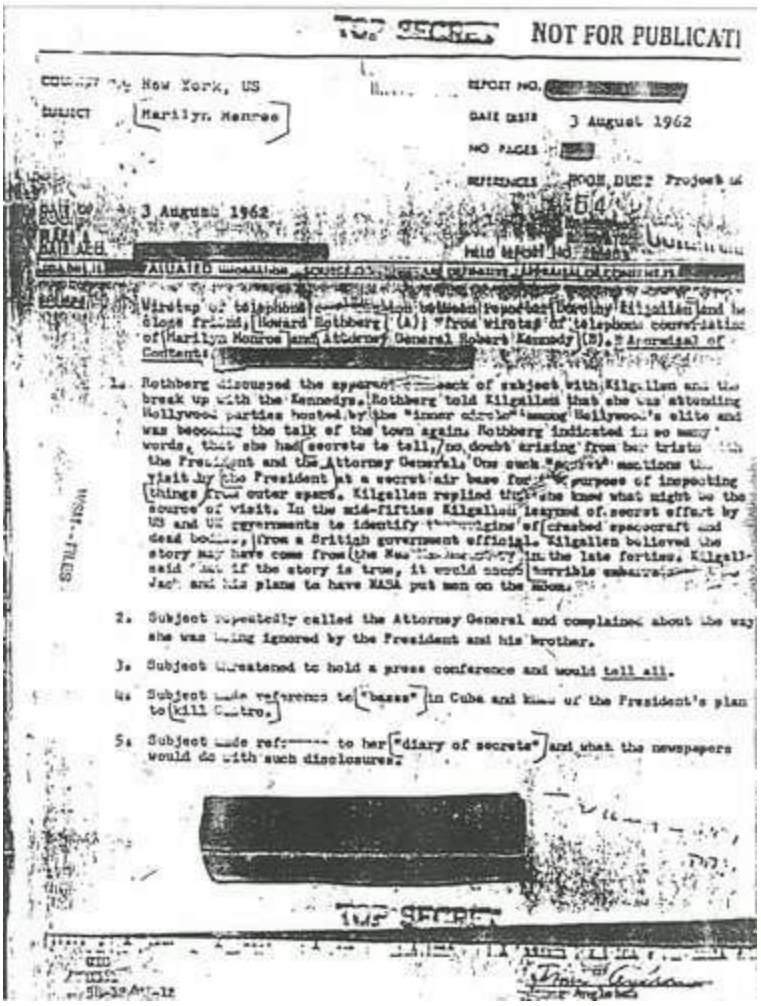
4. Subject made references to "bases" in Cuba and knew of the President's plan to kill Castro.

5. Subject made references to her "diary of secrets" and what the newspapers would do with such disclosures.

TOP SECRET

James Angleton

DOCUMENT 2: CIA Wiretap of Marilyn Monroe (original)



TOP SECRET NOT FOR PUBLICATI

COUNTRY New York, US
SUBJECT Marilyn Monroe
REPORT NO. [redacted]
DATE DIST 3 August 1962
NO PAGES [redacted]
REFERENCES ROCHE, DUET Project of

DATE OF INFO. 3 August 1962

EVALUATED [redacted]

Wiretap of telephone conversation between reporter Dorothy Kilgallen and her close friend, Howard Rothberg (A); from wiretap of telephone conversation of Marilyn Monroe and Attorney General Robert Kennedy (B). Synopsis of Contents: [redacted]

1. Rothberg discussed the apparent [illegible] back of subject with Kilgallen and the break up with the Kennedys. Rothberg told Kilgallen that she was attending Hollywood parties hosted by the "inner circle" among Hollywood's elite and was becoming the talk of the town again. Rothberg indicated in so many words, that she had secrets to tell, no doubt arising from her trists with the President and the Attorney General. One such "secret" mentions the visit by the President at a secret air base for the purpose of inspecting things from outer space. Kilgallen replied that she knew what might be the source of visit. In the mid-fifties Kilgallen learned of secret effort by US and UK governments to identify the origins of crashed spacecraft and dead bodies, from a British government official. Kilgallen believed the story may have come from (the New [illegible] in the late forties. Kilgallen said that if the story is true, it would cause terrible embarrassment to Jack and his plans to have NASA put men on the moon.

2. Subject repeatedly called the Attorney General and complained about the way she was being ignored by the President and his brother.

3. Subject threatened to hold a press conference and would tell all.

4. Subject made reference to "bases" in Cuba and knew of the President's plan to kill Castro.

5. Subject made ref[illegible] to her "diary of secrets" and what the newspapers would do with such disclosures.

[redacted]

TOP SECRET

TESTIMONIAL

Michael Smith, U.S. Air Force Radar Controller

I was in the Air Force, a sergeant, from 1967 to 1973. I was an aircraft control and warning operator. While I was assigned to Klamath Falls, Oregon, in early 1970, I arrived at the radar site and they were watching a UFO on the radar that was hovering at about 80,000 feet. It sat there for about 10 minutes, and then slowly descended until it dropped off the radar, was gone for about five to ten minutes, and then instantly re-appeared at 80,000 feet, stationary. On the next sweep of the radar it was two hundred miles away and stationary. And it hovered there for about ten minutes and redid the whole cycle, twice more.

I found out what you normally do when you see a UFO; I was told that you notify NORAD, you don't necessarily write anything down—in fact, you *don't* write anything down and you keep it to yourself. It's a need-to-know basis only.

NORAD called me one night later in the year to let me know as a heads-up that there was a UFO coming up the California coastline. I asked them what I should do about this. They said, "Nothing, don't write it down; this is just a heads-up."

And then late in 1972, while stationed at the 753rd Radar Squadron at Sault Ste. Marie, Michigan, I received a couple of panicky calls from police officers who were chasing three UFOs from the Mackinaw Bridge up I-75. So I immediately checked the radar and confirmed that they were there. Then I called NORAD. They were concerned because they had two inbound B-52s going to Kincheloe Air Force Base. They quickly diverted the two military planes because they didn't want them to be in the proximity of the three UFOs.

That night I answered many calls from the police department, sheriff's department, and stuff, and my standard response was there was nothing on radar.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army, has seen living and dead extraterrestrials himself in his official duties on an army team that retrieved crashed ET crafts. He has been given access to black ops bases and secret access projects.

In order to prepare me for the task of retrieving downed UFOs, the Army sent me to NBC School at Fort McCullen, Alabama—NBC meaning Nuclear, Biological, and Chemical. And it would always be in the context of an NBC unit that I would be involved. If you could get in there and do recoveries … extract the debris quietly behind the scenes and no one knew, you'd do it. If you needed an officially sanctioned deception program to come into play, such as a bogus news release, you could do this as well.

Of course, these are highly advanced technical machines, and there were not that many crashes. Still, they are made by an intelligence that is as mortal as you or me, and being mortal, they are subject to error.

When you make a recovery, you handle it the same way you would as if you were dealing with an airplane accident involving hazardous material. With the *Blue Fly* recoveries [ET craft], you do what is called an on-site analysis.

In short, you have experts out there who know what missiles are; who know what aircraft are. They are looking at this material. They are telling you what it isn't. This leaves you to only one possible conclusion—something that did not originate on the face of this planet. That was the intent of the *Blue Fly* teams. It was very critical to do an immediate on-site analysis. You package debris as if it was hazardous material. You take precautions. While I still state the ETs are not hostile, there was always the potential for an accident or death.

Of course, you try to conceal the material, particularly if you have a large craft and it is disc shaped or say, wedge shaped—which is a shape that we get from time to time. And you take precautions, particularly if you have to go ahead and put it on a truck to bring it in. One of the biggest concerns we had was biological due to contamination as a result of this being truly of alien

origin.

Now there are sighting events and there are recoveries of downed ET craft, but as I said, the recoveries are few and far between. One recovery took place in 1969 in Indian Town Gap … it was in the winter but there was no snow. We were on a field training exercise, the 96th Civil Affairs Group. I was the NBC Non-Commissioner Officer in charge. We were notified that they had an incident involving a downed craft and we needed to assist in the recovery.

It was a wedge-shaped craft. There was already a team set up and floodlights in place around the object. Fortunately, we didn't have any problems with civilians or curiosity seekers or anything like that. I was asked to get closer to the object to take readings with the APD 27. As I did this, I realized the bodies I was seeing were not of an Earthly origin. I'm hesitant to go into it too much, because I don't want to get emotional about it …

Another case we were involved with was the Iranian incident of September 19, 1976. Both fighters were taken apart to determine what caused these aircraft to malfunction at the same time. There were anomalies detected where one of the Air Force pilots saw the UFO go down to the ground. We recorded those anomalies with audio devices. We took film footage of the area and there were some strange things that showed up on that footage. Everything that took place there at the landing area, I am not privy to. But I can tell you this much, whatever took place there had people out there for two to three weeks. **[See Appendix 2 and Appendix 3 for supporting documents.]**

In 1986, we fired at a UFO on two occasions. The UFO took off like nothing happened. That same year you had the incident where twenty or more UFOs were flying around Brazilian aircraft, flying rings around them.

I was also involved with the UFO events in the summer of 1989 over Belgium and Germany and one scary incident on the border near the Soviet territory. The Russians were pretty upset because this was a huge object. It was shaped like an equilateral triangle; its median about three football fields in length. It flew over what we call "No-Man's Zone."

We were all getting jittery; you could feel your hair standing up on end.

It was more than just getting shivers because of fright; there was some type of physiological effect taking place. Once this incident subsided, we put fighters on alert. We notified them that we may have a Russian aircraft coming across the gap and we were going to intercept it. The Russians did the same thing. The UFO went back over Soviet airspace and they scrambled fighters to try to intercept it. It wasn't traveling fast at all. But on this particular night no one fired at it.

There were pictures taken. There was consultation with the Soviet Union. With this going on, everyone was taken in and briefed. People were informed that what they saw was nothing more than a Russian MIG-27 that had strayed across into the area far enough into the No-Man's Zone to create a problem and cause some alarm. But it was no MIG-27. We knew exactly what we were looking at. You have flashcards which are silhouettes of the various craft of the Russians, and even our own. What we saw was a craft that was of an unusual origin. It was not aerodynamically sound. And when I say it was not aerodynamically sound, I mean it had no means of staying aloft … no propulsion system, and it was perfectly silent.

This was one of the incidents that got me a little concerned, made me think about wanting to get out and come back home to the family. We had the incident escalate. The Soviet Union filed an official protest through the Belgium Government to the U.S. Government stating that they were very concerned about the Belgium authorities, along with several other countries letting us fly stealth aircraft on reconnaissance missions into Russian airspace. We notified and discussed it with the Russians. We briefed their Military Liaison Mission Groups that this had nothing to do with our stealth aircraft.

Meanwhile, the Belgium authorities had their own UFO sightings. We had seen this on TV. What you don't know about these sightings is that there was a tremendous … I don't want to call it a cover-up—there was a movement to keep specific information about those sightings under wraps. There were some efforts to go ahead and alter the film footage of the radar screens to the point where it showed the UFO going underground, which it did not. I think it was supposed to have gone six hundred feet into the earth.

Again, that did not happen. It was visible. People saw it. The pilots saw it. The pilot's aircraft locked on to it. But these were things that would create more questions that we were willing to answer. So we decided to keep this out of the press. And we were successful at it.

Bentwaters [England] was another very interesting case. As far as the physical evidence, there were photographs. There was film footage. We found abnormalities in the area we referred to as the impact point. There was evidence of a higher than normal background radiation. We also noticed that the trees had been leveled off at the top.

And there were many eyewitnesses.

They were asking technical questions. I know for a fact that some of the radar operators, both British and U.S. were questioned. I know some of the people were out there on two different nights.

We got there in late December of 1980. We gathered up the materials and radar sightings and took everything back to Lindsey Air Force Base to prepare to brief Shape Headquarters (NATO). The information was then put with the special courier, the materials transferred on to Fort Belvoir, Virginia, headquarters at the time of the U.S. Air Forces Special Field Activities Group, Air Forces Field Activities Center. **[See Appendix 7 for supporting document.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Nick Pope is a British Ministry of Defense official who headed up the Ministry's office for research and investigation of the UFO phenomenon for a number of years in the 1990s.

Britain's most famous UFO case is the Rendlesham Forest incident, which is also referred to as the Bentwaters Case. It involved a series of UFO incidents over a number of nights in December of 1980, involving the Royal Air Force Bases of Bentwaters and Woodbridge in Suffolk, but in fact, they were operated by the United States Air Force.

In this case there were a series of encounters where some people saw lights in the sky performing extraordinary maneuvers, but much more significantly, on the first night of activity, people saw a structured metallic craft actually moving—not up in the sky—but right at ground level. It was moving through Rendlesham Forest, which adjoins the two bases. At one point, this small metallic, roughly triangular-shaped craft seemed to actually come down and land in a particular clearing.

All the witnesses to this are military personnel: they're trained observers; they don't make mistakes. Some of the skeptics have suggested that this could have been a mistaken sighting of a nearby lighthouse. That's nonsense for two reasons: firstly, these were trained military observers who were familiar with the lighthouse and saw it pretty much every night of their tour of duty, and [secondly], certainly at one point in the encounter, the lighthouse was clearly visible at the same time as the UFO. So, this simply could not have been the lighthouse, as the skeptics sometimes suggest.

Although this case predated my own tour of duty by ten years, I reviewed the case and looked through the file. The most important thing that I was able to focus on was the physical evidence. After this craft had touched down, personnel had returned in the light of day to the landing site and discovered three triangular indentations on the forest floor; when you drew lines between them they were pretty much in the shape of a perfect equilateral triangle.

The area was checked for radiation. I took the readings that were taken, and snapped off some branches and stripped off some bark; as it had done so either coming in or going out.

I sent the figures that had been recorded at the time by Lieutenant Colonel Charles Halt to the Defense Radiological Protection Service, which is part of the Ministry of Defense [Halt was the deputy base commander and himself a witness at one of these incidents].

The radiations from the indentations in the ground were ten times background for that area—ten times what they should have been.

It is important to say that the levels were still comparatively low: Halt and his team were not endangered by this. This was still low-level radiation.

But again, looking at it from a scientific point of view, that's not the point. The point is that when compared with control readings immediately outside of the area, you had this peak of ten times normal right where this craft came down on the forest floor.

I find this is extremely significant, because it involved sightings by trained military observers and, also, at one point, this craft was tracked on radar from a nearby base, RAF Watten. There were sightings on radar, sightings by trained military personnel, and after the event, in the cold light of day, the undeniable, scientific, methodological evidence of the radiation readings. By anyone's standards, this had to have been an extremely significant event.

I have seen witness statements from the military personnel, and I've heard testimony from some of those involved that suggests that much more went on during these particular nights, than even went into the file that ended up in the Ministry of Defense.

[We have learned that nuclear weapons had been secretly kept at the Bentwaters Air Force Base under U.S. control at this time. There have been many incidents where UFOs have taken an extreme interest in civilian nuclear power stations, military installations with nuclear assets. –SG]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Larry Warren was a security officer at Bentwaters Air Force Base in the United Kingdom.

My name is Larry Warren. In December of 1980, I was assigned to the 81st Tactical Fighter Wing in Suffolk, East Anglia, at the NATO Air Base Bentwaters, which is next to Woodbridge. I was a security specialist and worked with securing the nuclear arsenal we secretly housed there at that time.

On December 11, 1980, my security clearance notice, PRP, came through and I was approved. I held a secret clearance at that time.

The UFO incident took place near Woodbridge, which is our sister base, six miles away and separated from Bentwaters by a pine forest known as Rendlesham Forest. I was into my second week on the flight line, working the night shift.

We had just come off a break. The previous flight, C-flight, had a UFO encounter on Boxing Day [the first weekday after Christmas] morning, early in the hours—two nights before my event. A security policeman named John Burroughs, and an Airman, Parker, were at the East Gate at Woodbridge. Airman Burroughs saw what appeared to be an object in the forest at the east end of the runway, just within the trees. There were multi-colored lights, and he suspected maybe an aircraft had crashed. He called in Central Security Control on Bentwaters and reported what he was seeing. A shift supervisor named Jim Penniston responded—he was a Staff Sergeant—[and] a few other personnel arrived.

I wasn't involved in this, but this is what I know of it: they pursued the phenomena into the woods—they definitely thought there was an air crash, and started to begin those procedures …

They found that it was not an aircraft, but a triangular object about six feet at the base, that rose to a nine-foot point. It was black like glass, with a great density to it. They didn't know if it was on a tripod or on legs of some sort, but it had multi-color lights around it. I do know this—based on his own testimony—that Sergeant Penniston and these men did bring their side-arms, which are .38-caliber that the law enforcement people carried. Sergeant Penniston drew his revolver when they encountered this object and saw clearly that it wasn't anything they were familiar with. These are all highly trained observers—as we all were at that time—for aircraft or unusual things. Sergeant Penniston drew his revolver and aimed it at the object.

At some point he approached this phenomenon very close to it, and observed a panel on its side with some sort of language similar to hieroglyphics. It was somewhat familiar to him, but he couldn't identify the script. It was raised from the surface; he touched it and felt the surface— it

felt warm to a degree, and was the texture of glass, almost—the consistency and hardness. They sensed there was movement within, through this opaque kind of glass. Sergeant Penniston heard a voice. These men had four hours of missing time and their radio communication had failed with the base. Luckily enough, some other personnel obviously did respond to see what was happening with these people—and some brought cameras and snapped some photos.

These men were debriefed the next morning. They were retrieved, dazed, [from the forest]; they made statements immediately. They were given injections, of what they were told was sodium-pentothal, by some element of the Air Force.

Airman Burroughs told me directly that he knew within the next two days that this phenomenon was going to return—and it indeed did. Their shift had ended that day; my shift came on.

There was evidence left by this encounter—pod indentations—on the ground. The British Suffolk Constabulary responded to this the next morning, because it was an incident. It was reported to them from the Base Security Police Operations desk. Colonel Charles Halt can explain this very accurately, because he was present on-site for the investigation. These pods were in a perfect nine-foot separation, forming a triangle. It represented something weighing two and one-half metric tons sitting down on the ground. There was a break in the canopy of the Corsican pines where something clearly came through it. There were background radiation readings taken, and Nick Pope can actually offer some more information on this via the Ministry of Defense.

The readings were twenty-five times higher than the normal natural background radiation in that area. Sergeant Nevels, who was the disaster preparedness man at the base at the time, had the Geiger counters and knew how to read them. These readings were taken from this ground-zero area. There was residual radiation on the trees and everything.

I was put on a very remote post at the end of the RAF Bentwaters flight line, called Perimeter Post 18; it was an alert-man position. I went to my position. It was uneventful for about an hour and one-half. What I noticed

first, was an animal disturbance where some deer ran down to a rather low fence we had at that time surrounding the base. This herd of deer jumped the fence and ran past my position, right over the runway. They seemed spooked.

Suddenly, I started to hear chatter on the open frequencies. We had Motorola radios at that time. We had four channels of security police and operational active channels. I started to hear commentary about lights over the forest toward Woodbridge: “Those lights are back again,” and I was looking up.

At this point I got a call from Lieutenant Bruce Englund, who is a security police officer and was the shift commander at that time. He said, “Warren, deactivate your post. You are going to be picked up by a GOV.” [Government-Operated Vehicle.]

A truck pulled up and Sergeant Bustinza, who was my reporting officer, was the driver. Lieutenant Englund was in the passenger seat, and there were other personnel—new personnel like me—in the back.

I was told to get in. We went immediately to the Bentwaters motor pool. There was a lot of chatter about people trying to find the Base CO [Commanding Officer], and they were saying, “Change frequencies, put all the radios down.”

All of this, I must tell you, was recorded in CSC on the tapes they made of that night. Those were stolen, and so were the logs of that period—Colonel Halt can confirm this, also. They came up missing in a few days when he went looking—that list of personnel on duty and a lot of different things: incident reports and everything. They were gone …

We had our NATO rounds in the weaponry, which is very unusual, and there was an urgency among senior people. We went down a logging trail into the forest, and there was an armored vehicle after we got about a half a mile into the woods. I haven’t talked about this in a while, because I wrote it and thought I’d never have to …

The feeling in the forest was very strange. Movement was odd. Perception was odd the minute we entered the woods. I will tell you this—there was a problem. Something was wrong.

We pulled up. There were some other vehicles. They took our weapons

off us. We broke up into four man units and headed down a trail into the forest. Colonel Halt was out there that night with a smaller party of senior people. Lieutenant Englund joined them at one point. There was a lot of radio contact, but we had to maintain radio silence— the lower ranking guys. But, I could hear on other open channels the others saying, “You guys coming in have to avoid those hotspots. We don’t want you walking all over them.”

I think they had anticipated these objects returning.

Sergeant Burroughs, by the way—from the first night—knew it was coming back, and arrived at the field, off-duty and in civilian clothes, obsessed to get back near the phenomenon. You can hear on the actual tape one of the people on the perimeter securing an access to the forest, calling Colonel Halt on the radio, saying, “Airman Burroughs and two other individuals wish to rendezvous at your location.”

Halt responds, “Tell them negative at this time; we’ll tell them when they can come out here. We don’t want anyone out here right now.”

As we moved through this forest in this small group, I was with Sergeant Bustinza; Robert Ball was there, shift supervisor, and a lot of other people. We came to a clearing called Capel Green at the end of the Corsican pines, and there was a phenomenon on the ground in this field: it was like a mist; it looked like a fog on the ground. There was a cinematic film camera—a movie camera—present, and there was a very large video camera there—they were very large at that time. These came from public affairs on Bentwaters. There was anticipation of the return of the phenomenon. There is a trail on this film, which has been established; this isn’t just me talking. Anything I’m telling you can pretty much be backed up in any court of law—especially with the body of the evidence, and I’m willing to do that.

I was observing this—it was like watching a movie. This mist was on the ground and it was being observed. There was disaster preparedness present. There was a house off to the left, a farmer’s house. I had never been out in this forest before. There was a light on in this house, so those people were home. There was a dog barking, I remember clearly. I saw a light come in. We could see the beam of the Orford Lighthouse in this clearing, by the way—very clearly. This case has been written off as a misidentification of

this lighthouse—an exaggeration, or whatever. In reality, it has been there for over a hundred years and was no surprise to anyone. This object, a red basketball-shaped object, came in from the North Sea area over the trees. I thought it was a taillight on an aircraft, but it moved so quickly. The mist on the ground appeared to have structure, and it was fifty feet across. This basketball-sized amber light didn't seem solid—I couldn't tell you what it was—but it was twenty feet above the object, this mist. As soon as I got a fix on that and everyone else did, the cameras were upon it—these people were reacting. Then there was an explosion—it's very hard for me to describe it: this thing broke up into multiple shards of extremely bright light!

I, and others, suffered burns to the eyes—I have documents of this, because I stole them from Bentwaters when an officer advised me to. He said, "Your military record is going to vaporize as soon as you are gone." So my eyes were damaged—flash burns to the retinas and all. This is established medically—it was as if I'd stared at an arc welder's torch for about ten minutes, which is unadvisable. Everything was very bizarre at that point.

This explosion of light was very silent, and where it happened there appeared a structured, solid object, rather large—probably thirty feet at the base, to a pyramid-type shape. It was very rough—it would distort if you looked at it, with a rainbow-like effect. And yet, through peripheral vision, you could get a clear fix. I will tell you, there is real evidence for this thing—where it sat—to this day. This one won't let anyone down— this case—believe me!

This thing was there, on the ground—and it was filmed, and it was photographed.

There were some British bobbies present on Charles Halt's tape. You hear the Suffolk Constabulary pull up in the forest, with their British police vehicle, because their siren was on for a bit. These police are unattainable—they won't talk to anyone. They had a camera, and one was taken off of the British police. Already, an international incident was brewing.

Our Wing Commander, Gordon Williams—who was at a party, I believe, that night—arrived on-site with other senior people. There were British

military present. They could have been at the party. And, I will say, they seemed to know how to deal with an event like this.

I have no recollection of any sound emitting from this object. It was almost like a mirage, and yet, I know it was solid because it left traces and evidence and all, but it was so beyond anything I have ever seen, and it was right in front of us. I was only thirty feet away from it at one point—too close.

There was a life form in association with it—so I can just cut to the chase: I remember thinking, what are these children doing here? And the mind starts scrambling. There was a bright light, and there was movement. These things had an upper body, I clearly saw, and when I saw an arm move—my, you know—you just, you are in another place at that point. And, these senior people were very close to that phenomenon.

What I saw was on the right side of this bizarre machine this bright light moved out, and it was bluish-gold and about a foot off the ground. It split—it was only about four feet in height from the ground up, but it split away—and three individual, oblong cocoons of light with these three individual people in them. They would have been about four feet in height. I mean, you think of children. The light diminished, and that's when you could see what was in it. They were hairless, but there was clothing. There was an apparatus attached—I can't describe—a dark thing. I could not see the lower extremities because of the light—these were not walking on the ground—these things. And, I wish I never saw this, but there was a white membrane around what were large eyes—and the white membrane was moving, adapting. It was like your eyes adjusting to light.

The Commander was there—and this is where I swear there's got to be a protocol in the event of something like this. He moved forward, and at that point we were called out of the area by rank. In fact, a lot of lower-ranking people were involved in this, and were sent back to the vehicles. On our way back, there was a lot of phenomena in the forest. These light beings, or whatever, were there; and there were other craft around, above the trees, almost as if they were guarding this thing and backing it up. I will tell you that Burroughs was in the parking area where all the vehicles were. They

would not let him out to the sites.

Charles Halt was pursuing other light phenomena and had beams fired down to the ground right in front of him—literally—pencil-sized beams from these crescent-like objects. The colonel was making a tape recording as it all happened—four hours of audio; you've got eighteen minutes of dynamite!

My event was happening about a half a mile away. In fact, on that tape, you hear the beginning of my event. I will clarify this: I was on the record long before the whole tape became public, and I was the one that made the whole tape go public. I turned it over to CNN—and I've never taken a penny for anything I've done with this, ever. I never have.

As we left, Airman Burroughs told me another object appeared— right in the midst of a lot of security personnel at the parking area where all the trucks were. It appeared right in the midst of them. Burroughs grabbed this object, and it moved over the ground—ten meters—with him holding onto it! It's an absolute fact—physically touched it! He moved with this thing on it. It took off. It got away from John … Another beam of light came down. There was one guy, a part of the security personnel, in a pick-up truck. This thing was following him—one of these beings and the light—literally following him.

He jumped into the pick-up truck, slammed the door, and it passed through the glass right in front of him, and he freaked and kicked the windscreen right out of the truck! This thing went out the other window. I know this person—this was happening in front of many people too! It went out the other window, which was rolled-up because it's December. As he turned away from the vehicle, a blue beam of light came down from above the trees, and this thing got on it and ran right up into something that was dark and looked like a pinecone with white pins of light on it. It was dark against the night sky, and was watching over this event. Another officer has said that he felt that these objects had been there looking for something. They were conducting grid searches the night before. There were three nights of activity.

They were there for a reason, and it was kind of like, okay, we are here for a purpose; you guys are bothering us, so we are going to show you what you need to know—but we are going to accomplish what we need to do.

I will tell you that Colonel Charles Halt said to me later, “Were you aware that on that night, there were three massive triangular objects over the base, over the forest, and over the Woodbridge base the whole time?” And there was missing time with so many personnel over this period—it was amazing.

Afterwards, I noticed I had a shock of gray hair that did fall out—literally, a shock of gray hair on the right side. My eyes were watering profusely. I had a metallic taste in my mouth, and I was sweating profusely, and had cold chills.

I decided: I’m going to go call my mother, but we had secured phones on the base, obviously. Being rather young and naïve, I didn’t pay attention to the COMSEC rules: Communication Security. We had a phone where I knew they’d always listened in on your calls, so I went to a public phone box (when they used to have them here on the base) and reversed the charges to my Mom.

I said, “Mom, you won’t believe this.” I said, “Last night a UFO landed on the base, and we saw everything, and you wouldn’t believe it!” And, I’m just thinking, she’s not responding: “Mom? Mom?” She’s gone. I looked at Greg (a friend with me) and I go, “Oh my God, I got cut off!” I called the operator, and I said, “Listen, can you reconnect me?” She goes, “Are you calling from the base?” I go, yeah. She goes, “I’m sorry, you were cut off from the base,” and then she hung up on me. I looked at Greg, and said, “Man, I think I’m in trouble.” So, we ran back to my dorm.

Before I called my mother, we were called to the office. Malcolm Zickler, a Major, was the Chief of Security Police, and his underling Major Carl Drury—all were involved in one aspect or another with these events. There was a Jaguar outside the office, and there was another expensive car—I don’t remember what it was now. I thought, oh, here we go—the debriefing. Well, first of all, there were all the lower-ranking guys. There were no people above sergeant in my group. We were debriefed in a compartmentalized way, which I understand now, but then I didn’t. And, I said, “Oh my God, they are going to tell us to shut-up; I know it! I’ll name names.” There were people in plain clothes going in and out of the security police law enforcement desk,

and that was unusual. And, I'm like, "Oh boy!"

They said, "Did any of you retrieve or remove anything from the forest while you were in there? Anything—a rock, twig, anything?" They kept asking us over and over. And, they said, "If you have, and are not going to tell us now, you are subject to the UCMJ," all these rules: Article XV, beyond that, JL-11, everything. We were young; we were all new—we were like, "Oh my God, we haven't even started here, and we are in trouble." We were gone over with a Geiger counter, and there was one return on one of the guys, and something was taken out of his pocket.

This guy was removed very quickly, and I will swear on my life—I never saw him again! He was removed. This happened to a lot of people. It led to a suicide that the Air Force is responsible for—this is a real person with a real name. That base, by the way, after that, eventually had the highest rate of suicide in NATO—this is an established fact. One of the Captains involved was found hanging in his back garden from a tree—married, with children—everything. All these people started to shoot and kill themselves. I've lived it—and I'm amazed I got out of there alive.

So, we were brought into the office. There were rows of seats, a very small law enforcement desk. The law enforcement operators that day were kept out of the office. Everything was different on that base now. We were brought in and there were sheets on top of the law enforcement desk. There were about ten of us, and seven stacks of documents—pre-typed. One was a pre-typed statement, all generic, of what we saw—which was not what we saw. It said we were off-duty and saw only unknown lights flipping amongst the trees. I clearly remember that.

I said, "What if we don't sign this, Major Zickler?" And, he said, "You have no choice." I kept seeing these other personnel in his office, because we were heading there next. He told us to sign—I think there were four documents. One was the UCMJ secrecy thing and that clearly said, JANAP. But, there were other things that we couldn't read. They said, "You'll be able to read them later; put your signature on; social security number."

Then we were filed into his office. There was a movie screen set-up. There were two rows of chairs, metal chairs, folded out. Major Zickler left,

and there were two gentlemen in civilian clothes—big people, very business-looking: American. They had a plastic ID with a photo and it said Armed Forces Security Services. I don't know if that's Air Force—we have been told that is a field arm of the National Security Agency.

They were intimidating people. They didn't smile or anything. We were in uniform—they asked us specifically to wear the uniforms we were wearing in the field. I think that was for the Geiger counter thing. So we sat down, and a Naval Commander from the U.S. Navy ONI [Office of Naval Intelligence] in London, named Commander Richardson, was there. He had the reins. He was in uniform and was very affable with us.

Basically, it went like this: I was sitting next to a friend of mine from Alabama, who we called Alabama. Alabama was religious—at this point, he was so unwrapped … He had a handheld Bible and was reading it. He was gone. And being so young, at 19, the human condition isn't apparent to a lot of people—people's pain and trauma—but I was watching this guy I knew melting down—next to me. He is one guy that didn't make it—and he is a name, and he had a family, and everything. They didn't care about that.

But what Commander Richardson did say is that—we were all numb, but this is very clear—in a nutshell, "You airmen have been exposed to something that we have known about for longer than any one of you in this room are aware of." And it was all matter-of-fact. He said, "There is a phenomenon that has been coming here for many, many years. Some of it comes and goes; some of it is a permanent presence." They didn't say a phenomenon, they said various civilizations—advanced civilizations. And, there was a lot of talk about the reasons for secrecy—national security. He said, "You're best to go on with your lives."

One of the guys in the room said, "What if we say something?"

He replies, "Know this now—your mail and phones will be monitored for as long as you are in the military. The best way to go about it is not discussing this with anyone, even each other, from this point on. Go about your lives; forget about all this. Move on with your lives, with the knowing that you have seen something that few people will ever get to see." Every other word was loyalty to national security, our oath, serving the country—it

was brainwashing, because all of a sudden, it was repetitive lines, and there was a drone to his voice.

They said, “We are going to show you a film that might help you best put into perspective what you gentlemen have witnessed, and help you, maybe, put it to bed a little bit for yourselves.” We were also told, though, if any of us had any unusual dreams, there’s a number we were to call, daily, for the next month. If anyone was trying to pry information out of us we were to let the authorities know. They said that there would be a possibility of Soviet infiltration of the area—to try to get information from us. At that time, it was the Cold War, and they said to be aware of anything; we were to report that immediately.

They ran the film—I mean, it was just a film on a reel—it was not narrated; he did not narrate it. It began with gun camera footage from what I can only assume was maybe the 1940s. It showed some propeller-driven aircraft in broad daylight. It looked like the Florida Keys, and a fleet of silver discs went under the aircraft.

That was one of the first frames. This thing went all the way up to the space program. The best clip on it showed the berets of the 5th Special Forces in Vietnam on a red clay hill with low scrub brush and a guy with a camera … I don’t even know the year, but it was in color. He turns the camera and this giant, green, delta-shaped thing rises out of the brush, very slowly and deliberately, below where they are, up to face level, camera level, and then continues—but, shrubbery and brush is falling off this massive thing, and a flock of big pelicans or other birds goes right under it—I’ll never forget that in my life! I remember that better than the incident in the field.

The space program: I swear to God, this film showed structures on the moon—these box kind of things—that looked sand-colored. It showed that lunar car moving around. I remember those clearly, because I remember being a child when all that was happening. Then—at a distance—the astronauts pointing at these box-looking things, and structured objects moving off the surface of the moon—filmed by Apollo missions. The objects looked like a continuation of the color of the moon, but there was structure to it. Like, huge box-kinds of things—very square and angular structures

without windows. But they were artificial, clearly, and, they were being filmed; and then, there were lights and weird things on top of hills. They looked pristine. A lot of it was with the lunar car—that mission. Some of it was the astronauts on space walks, and something dark coming right up near them, with points of red light. I remember that. All of this was very quick. They never showed it again. The Apollo mission is the era where it ended.

So, after this meeting, and calling my mother and getting cut off, I knew I was in trouble. I was called to the communications section of Bentwaters. I knew what was coming. A Staff Sergeant was there, and the Captain debriefed me. I was asked questions. There was a reel-to-reel tape machine present in the debriefing, and they kept asking me, “Have you given sensitive information out over land lines?” Over, and over. And, I said, “No, no.” And they said, “Do you want to go with that?” And I said, “Yes.” I was lying through my teeth. And they played the tape—here’s me, “Hi Mom, you’ll never believe …” They said, “Warren, you have to understand, every phone on this base is monitored all the time anyway.” I was told that I was not given an Article XV because that is traceable. I would be fined three hundred dollars, and if I caused any more trouble, I’d lose my stripes. There is a paper trail on that fine, and no explanation. Later, I was threatened with the IRS and everything. Madness. They are crazy. The machine is crazy.

Later, we were eating, and Sergeant Penniston was sitting right there. Someone asked me, “What the hell happened to us last night?” And Sergeant Penniston who was senior, he goes, “Shut the fuck up, Warren, shut the fuck up.” Just like that. I was like this: “Oh my God,” and I threw my tray down and just walked out. It was all downhill from there, my friend.

Later that night, Sergeant Bustinza, myself—and I swear it happened to others—received a phone call to meet a vehicle in the parking lot. Sergeant Bustinza and I were to meet this vehicle at five o’clock that afternoon. It was dark at that point in England. We both walked up. I said, “Hi, Busty, how you doing?” He goes, “All right.” And, we both walked toward this vehicle. The door was open. There was a guy sitting there.

In reality, what happened is, two people came up behind each of us—and I do remember someone heading towards him—and I heard the sound of

what sounded like an aerosol, and I went black. My conscious memory for years was that the interior lights in the car were too bright, and I just blacked out. In reality, we were hit with an aerosol of some sort. My nose ran profusely, and my chest got tight. I, obviously, was not getting into the car properly, so I was beaten—literally hit in the ribs and pushed. I was resisting, and I know Sergeant Bustinza was doing the same thing.

I had identified myself as a problem. It turns out, years later, that he had made some phone calls too. We were taken somewhere on the Bentwaters flight line. I knew this by the sound of where we went. When I was removed from that car, I cut my face, because I fell out of it— obviously, being immobile—and hit a patch of concrete and ice, and was carried, literally—bodily, face down. I remember my nose running so profusely, and I couldn't wipe it or anything. I didn't know if it was bleeding or what. I know we descended. I will tell you there is an underground facility on that base that is—to this day—there.

I have more memories of it being a very clinical situation. We do know, at this time, a lot of outside people were on the base. There were teams in the forest. Aircraft came into Woodbridge, and even the commanders of the base had no access to get near it, or ask why they were there. Teams in white coveralls were going throughout the forest. There were intelligence people on the base that were never there before. These are all things that can be established as fact, from many other people.

Anyway, I have twenty minutes of recall, and I'm gone for a day— and, it's established with other people. People said I was on emergency leave, or on leave, or off the base—but I was just under the base—and there were other personnel down there.

There was a lot of high tech machinery, huge vaulted, glass-like ceilings, panels of glass walls—like a subway wall—old, but huge glass panels. We were brought to one area, and I have a conscious memory, whether it is real or not, of looking into a very dark void, and having someone to this side of me explaining that there were tunnels from the base to the North Sea.

My next conscious memory is just broad daylight—walking out into the sunshine from the base photographic lab. A lot of younger guys and I went

through this. I do remember being on a table and seeing Air Force senior people, and some other unidentified people, talking down to me. I know I was looking up at them with bright lights. I had marks, by the way, from an IV, or something, when I came out of there. I had the bruise and I had a bandage. I will admit that. That's for real. I had it. I'm terrified to know or think of what might have happened, so I've only pursued these memories a little bit.

I wrote my Mother a letter, and I wrote the letter a week and a half before Charles Halt authored the actual Halt memo, which was gained by the Freedom of Information Act. It is a document that reads like science fiction on Air Force letterhead. It's a minimizing of the event—I believe, intentional—but it reads like science fiction. It was released in 1983 through Citizens Against UFO Secrecy, based on information I supplied them, after numerous denials, from the Air Force itself, that it existed.

Podcasts were made of the indentations where the object landed on the first night. Charles Halt still has possession of one of them, and does show people this, and would show it to any congressional body, I think. Most of them ended up missing. Soil analysis was done on the landing site, but it was all swept away. Years later, from 1988 to 1990, we did core samples, soil analysis, which was analyzed by Springborn Environmental Labs in Massachusetts by accredited scientists. We have the published findings in the book *Left at East Gate*. An absolute phenomenon took place only in that spot—to a level of three feet down. Plants do not grow in this one spot—no matter what crop—we've talked to the farmers—for twenty years. However, the soil is darker. It does not absorb water. It is almost crystalline, mixed with a very dry dirt, like freeze-dried coffee. It was, in a theoretical way, heating the soil to a degree in an industrial microwave oven—to a super high heat—and then dropping it, instantly, into a sub-zero freeze—in almost a conical direction—down.

RAF Watten, a Royal Air Force Base, had radar returns of these objects on all nights in question. RAF Watten, on the first and third night, picked up an object descending into the forest. The next day, the U.S. Air Force went to RAF Watten, talked to the air traffic controllers, and told them that an alien

spacecraft landed in Rendlesham Forest.

There was contact with the base commander, and they were borrowing the radar tapes, but the tapes were never returned. These are all real people that are apparently talking now. I also know that on one of the nights in question, a small object appeared near the perimeter of RAF Watten, not far from our base. Of course, they had higher security because of the IRA threat at that time.

A Royal Air Force police dog handler [K-9 team] was doing a perimeter patrol, and the dogs went flat down on the ground. Then they saw these two beings near the fence line—prodding it—next to a triangular object. They were prodding the fence with these light-like objects. When they saw the RAF dog handlers, they fled toward this machine that took off and headed off toward our base.

When people ask about the film and photographs, there is confirmation—this isn't a story I came up with. Captain Mike Verrano verifies on the Cable News Network program, *UFO: The Bentwaters Incident,* from 1985, that indeed he drove the wing commander Gordon Williams, the next morning, to an awaiting jet. The pilot opened the canopy, and he said, "What do you have in that satchel?" And he said, "I have actual film. We have actual film and photographs of the UFO." So, Gordon Williams personally handed this material, in a satchel, to the pilot, Mike Verrano. I, by the way, asked where the film was going, and I was told Germany. That was Air Force command at that time. From there, we know that there was a paper trail, and that it was eventually sent back to Washington.

I was an honorably discharged security policeman. I've heard a lot of nasty things said about me, but I have my records. The only reason I have my records is because I was advised to steal some of them—by an Air Force Colonel—because he said they would vaporize you. He said, "They are going to fireproof you."

I was looked at almost like a Frank Serpico kind of guy. I was not a team player, because I was talking to everyone.

Unfortunately, my friend Alabama went AWOL trying to get back home.

At O'Hare Airport, he was captured by the FBI and returned to duty immediately. All he wanted to do was go home, but he was put back on flight duty. I was riding with the senior master sergeant on vehicle patrol, just totally depressed with everything, when Alabama called in— this is a real person—and said he was going to kill himself if he couldn't go home. And, this guy turned the pick-up truck quick, and was heading toward the post. He said, "You stay on the goddamn radio …" I saw all the units across the flight line responding and everything. I never hear Mr. Halt comment on this at all, and that's why he won't stand with me in a place—because I bring up things that maybe they feel bad about. As he says, the Air Force was on the sidelines for it all.

Anyway, Alabama had a short M16, and he put it in his mouth and took the top of his head off. This was the first time I ever saw death— violent death—at 19. We were as different as night and day, me and this kid. You know—he was the south; I was the north. He was very religious. I respect that, but we had nothing in common. He was a nice guy. And, they did not do anything to help us …

I have had unbelievable phone problems for years—the typical things —and my mail is still intercepted. In this country [the UK], it was opened and resealed in plastic for years, with a letter of apology. Many of our packages don't get where they are going.

Later, my passport was coming up for renewal, and I sent it in. It would have expired by the time I was going on a trip. But soon after sending it in for a new one, I got a letter back saying, "Mr. Warren, your passport was altered or mutilated and you need to reapply for another one."

So, I just, I said, "Oh fine," and filled it out.

Next response: "Mr. Warren, you must reestablish U.S. citizenship." I'm like, "What?" I'm calling all these people.

Finally, in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, at the National Passport Center, this woman said, "I can't tell you what's happening here." After a while, I said, "Listen, I'm writing a book called *Left at East Gate*," and she goes, "The Bentwaters thing …" She said, "Call me at this number"—it was her home number in Lebanon, New Hampshire.

I called her, and she said to me, “I have the official printout: ‘This individual’s passport is being revoked under some classification, due to his speaking of sensitive defense issues at a public forum on foreign soil,’ and then some coding, DoD coding, under it.” I have it all, and it is just bizarre.

Our agent at that time, Perry Knowlton in New York City, was friends with Ramsey Clark, the former U.S. Attorney General. He set up a meeting with us, and I met with Mr. Clark in person. He said to me, “I’m going to make some phone calls for you,” but he says, “I’m going to tell you this—after knowing everything—they say it was because you talked about nuclear weapons, that’s all.”

Mr. Clark said, “People in England suspected there were nukes there all the time. I will tell you this: your passport was suspended because of the other things you’ve talked about,” and he wouldn’t elaborate any more. He made two phone calls, and the Department of State, with apologies, said it was an error.

So, we’ve tried to do our best. I’d be willing to speak and swear to this in front of any congressional body. I have great respect for my country, and I think it is the people’s right to know.

[See Appendix 7 for supporting document.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Lord Hill-Norton is a five-star Admiral and the former head of the British Ministry of Defense.

I know a good bit about the Bentwaters incident. I’ve interviewed a number of the people who took part in it, and what I have decided after careful thought, is that there are only two explanations for what happened that night in Suffolk. The first is that the people concerned—including Colonel Halt, who was, at the time, the Deputy Commander of the Base, and a lot of his soldiers—claim that something from outside the Earth’s

atmosphere landed at their air force base. They went and stood by it; they inspected it; they photographed it.

The following day they took tests on the ground where it had been and found radioactive traces; they reported this. Colonel Halt wrote a memorandum, which was sent to our Ministry of Defense. He has appeared on British television at least once, to my knowledge—possibly more often—in which he has repeated, effectively, what he said in that memorandum. What he said is what I have just described. That is one explanation—that it actually happened as Colonel Halt reported.

The other explanation is that it didn't happen. In that case, one is bound to assume that Colonel Halt and all of his men were hallucinating.

My position is perfectly clear—either of those explanations is of the utmost defense interest. It has been reported and claimed—and I, myself, have raised it to ministers at the Defense Ministry in this country—that nothing they have been informed about regarding UFOs is of defense interest. Surely, to any sensible person, either of those explanations cannot fail to be of defense interest. That the Colonel of an American Air Force Base in Suffolk and his military men are hallucinating when there are nuclear-armed aircraft on the base—this must be of defense interest.

And, if indeed what he says took place, did take place—and why on Earth should he make it up—then, surely, the entry of a vehicle from outer space (and certainly not manmade) to a defense base in this country also cannot fail to be of defense interest. It simply isn't any good for our ministers—and the Ministry of Defense in particular—to say that nothing took place that December night in Suffolk, or that it is not of defense interest. It simply isn't true.

Since my name has become connected with UFO matters in quite a big way in this country, and in one or two other countries too, I have frequently been asked why a person of my background—a former Chief of the Defense Staff, a former Chairman of the NATO Military Committee—why I think there is a cover-up, or what the reasons may be for government's wishing to cover up the facts about UFOs. A number of explanations have often been put forward. The most frequent, and perhaps the most plausible, is the

government's concern (which is primarily that of the United States, and that of my own country) over the public's reaction if they were told the truth—which is that there are objects in our atmosphere which are technically miles in advance of anything that we can deploy, that we have no means of stopping them coming here, and that we have no defense against them, should they be hostile.

I believe governments fear that if they did disclose those facts, people would panic: people would rush about and jam switchboards like they did that famous day in New Jersey, when there was a spoof that the Martians had landed—people will go mad, and they will jump up and down.

I don't believe that at all—I've said so in print. I do not believe that people today, in the twenty-first century, are going to panic at that sort of information. After all, they have put up with the introduction of nuclear weapons and the destruction of two Japanese cities 50 years ago. They take as a matter of course that we can land vehicles on Mars—land to the precise instant, forecast years before. So why should they panic? They are much more interested in doing the pools or the lottery. They would shrug their shoulders and take it as a matter of course. Anyway, they don't trust politicians, in my experience.

What I'd like to say is that there is a serious possibility that we are being visited—and have been visited for many years—by people from outer space, from other civilizations; that it behooves us to find out who they are, where they come from, and what they want. This should be the subject of rigorous scientific investigation, and not the subject of rubbishing by tabloid newspapers.

It seems to me that the Bentwaters incident is a classic case where an apparent intrusion into our airspace—and indeed, a landing in our country—occurred, which was witnessed by serious-minded people in the military—responsible people, doing a responsible job.

And, Bentwaters is, in a sense, a benchmark for how not to deal with these matters in the future.

[Our deepest gratitude goes to James Fox for sharing this interview.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Daniel Sheehan, Attorney. As an associate under Floyd Abrams in the First Amendment Division, he represented NBC News and the *New York Times*. He was also one of the defense attorneys for the *New York Times* in the Pentagon Papers case, one of the trial lawyers in F. Lee Bailey's office representing James McCord in the Watergate burglary defense, and was chief counsel in the Karen Silkwood case.

I served as Chief Counsel for the United States Jesuit Headquarters in Washington, D.C. in their National Social Ministry office, which is their public policy office dealing with major policy issues. I served there from 1975 to 1985 under Superior General Pedro Arrupe, the Father General from Rome. And it was during that period of time that these particular events occurred.

In January of 1977, I received a telephone call from Marsha Smith, the Director of the Science and Technology Division of the Congressional Research Service of the United States Congressional Library. She had been contacted by the Science and Technology Committee of the House of Representatives and had been informed that President Jimmy Carter had contacted the congressional staff in order to conduct a major investigation undertaken by the United States Congress. It seems, after being sworn in, the new president had asked the still-in-place Director of Central Intelligence, George Bush Sr., for access to the classified documents relating to Unidentified Flying Objects and the potential existence of extraterrestrial intelligence.

George Bush Sr. refused to release the information, stating, "If you want to have this information, I'm not going to give it to you on my watch. If you want to proceed before having your own DCI put in place, you would have to follow the following procedure. You'd have to go to the United States Congress, to the Science and Technology Committee of the House of

Representatives, and ask them to undertake a process by means of which the Congress can get certain documents declassified. They can ask for a declassification process to be undertaken."

Rather than butt heads with the Republican DCI, the president had decided to go through that process.

Carter wanted answers to two questions: First, what information do we have in the government, in unclassified and classified areas, that speaks to the question of whether or not extraterrestrial intelligence exists. Second, what percentage of these UFO sightings and reports that have been coming to the government have been investigated and is there any evidence indicating they might represent vehicles from an extraterrestrial civilization that are visiting our planet.

These questions were put to the U.S. House of Representatives in January. They passed these over to the Congressional Research Service of the Library of Congress soon thereafter.

It was around April when I got this telephone call. I went back to Jesuit Headquarters and talked to Friar William J. Davis, who was the Director of the National Social Ministry office in the Oregon province of Jesuits and asked him whether or not he would consent to co-signing a letter from the National Headquarters in the United States asking for this documentation from the Vatican library.

As it turns out, a Jesuit was in charge of the Vatican library. So Friar Davis found out what his name was, and got his address and details. We sent a formal letter to this man and asked him if we, at Jesuit Headquarters, could get access to that section of the Vatican library where the information about UFOs and extraterrestrial intelligence was.

Much to our surprise, about two weeks later, we got a letter back saying no; that we couldn't have access to this.

We were shocked. This was the United States Headquarters for the Jesuit order. We've got ten provinces of Jesuits here in the United States; it's more than any other area in the entire world, making it a pretty influential place. The U.S. Catholic Conference of Bishops was a major power in the Catholic world. So we were taken aback that this had happened.

We prepared a second letter in much more detail, assuring them that I would personally come to Rome and do the inspection of the documents, agreeing to abide by whatever conditions were set.

Two weeks later we received a reply—again, no. We cannot have access to this section of the Vatican library.

About six weeks later Marsha informed me that the SETI Project— the Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence—from the Jet Propulsion Laboratory in California had just had its budget for the following year cut in half. And the people from the Jet Propulsion Laboratory asked if I would accompany them to the corresponding budget meetings.

Long story short: The budget was reinstated and the top fifty scientists at the Jet Propulsion Laboratory—as a thank you for any help I may have rendered—invited me to come to the JPL and to deliver a closed-door seminar on the theological implications of the search for extraterrestrial intelligence. I received permission to do this—the Jesuits were suddenly more interested in the subject. They were quite put off too by not being allowed to see this stuff at the Vatican library and began to suspect there was something there.

So I called Marsha Smith and said, “Look, if I’m going to get to go out and meet with the top fifty scientists of the Jet Propulsion Laboratory on the SETI project, I would like to, if I could, get access to the material that you’re developing here for the president. That way, at least I’m informed.”

She proposed making me a special assistant researcher for the Congressional Research Service on this particular project, and asked me what I wanted to see in order to prepare for this seminar? I told her I wanted to see the classified portions of *Project Blue Book*.

A week or so later she informed me that they had agreed and would be having them sent to the Library of Congress the following Saturday, and that I would be given a brief amount of time to go in and review these.

I had to go to the Madison Building on the other side of Independence Avenue from the Library of Congress—it had just opened … brand spanking new. There wasn’t a single office set up in it. In fact, there was nobody in it; no staff on a Saturday morning in mid-May.

I found a guard at the main entrance and told him who I was. He made a call and confirmed I was supposed to be there. He escorted me downstairs into the basement, telling me I was supposed to be in such and such room. He left me walking down the hall. At the end of the hall I turn left where I see two plain clothes guys with ear plugs, sleeve mics— the whole nine yards. They're clearly expecting me because they must have been the ones that got the call from the guard. I show my identification to a guy seated at a desk. He tells me, "You're not going to be allowed to take your briefcase in there; you're not going to be allowed to take any notes, and you're only going to get about an hour in there."

I was wondering where all these restrictions came from, but I wasn't going to complain. I mean, I'm getting this gratis. So I put my briefcase down and kept the yellow legal pad with me. I had it just under my arm as I walked in to the other room.

There was a table inside. Stacked on top were sixteen to twenty beige-green rectangular boxes … maybe two feet long and a half foot wide, and about another half foot deep. They had these little string tabs on the side for connecting them.

I didn't know where to start. I thought—if I'm only going to get an hour or so like this … if I start reading documents I'm not going to get much done. Instead, I decided to look for photographs. There were actually a couple of other boxes that had film in them and a tiny projector, so I began there. I threaded some film through the projector and clicked it on, and I started seeing UFO stuff—only stuff I'd seen elsewhere. Realizing this wasn't classified, I went looking through the other boxes.

One contained a paper wrapping that said Top-Secret. Beneath it was a canister of microfiche and a machine with a little hand crank. I threaded through the first microfiche … only it's more documents. The next … more documents … and more.

Finally I hit upon a microfiche of photographs … and there they were! I mean, there wasn't any doubt about what this was—this was a crashed UFO.

It was a winter scene; there was snow on the ground. There was a recovery team present. Two men were measuring the craft with a tape

measure. From these black and white photographs you could see this big trench mark … like the ship had come through this field and the UFO had struck the side of this embankment. It had kind of nosed into it, so you couldn't quite see the bottom part. There was a dome on top. And there were little engraving marks on the side of it.

There was a close-up photograph of the section of the craft that had these symbols. I looked at it, then I turned around at the door of the room I was in to check on the guards … they weren't looking.

Quickly, I opened the yellow legal pad to its cardboard backing. Focusing the microfiche projection of the symbols onto the cardboard, I traced the entire long string of symbols that were there using my pen. And I was absolutely fastidious about it to make sure they were exact.

When I finished, I cranked the microfiche out of the projector and put everything away in the exact same spot where I had found it. Then I announced I was done.

The guy at the desk looked at me and said, "Mr. Sheehan, what have you got there?" I handed the pad to him and he flipped through the yellow pages—never looking at the cardboard backing. He handed it back to me. I stuck it under my arm, picked up my briefcase and I just walked right out.

I went back to Jesuit headquarters, straight to Friar Davis's office and showed it to him. I never called Marsha Smith about it. I didn't tell people at SETI about it either.

Marsha shared with me the findings from the Congressional Research Service report on the probability of extraterrestrial existence and the analysis of the UFO phenomenon. It opened right up with saying the Congressional Research Service, having reviewed unclassified and classified data, has come to the conclusion that there are at least two to six other highly, technologically-developed intelligent civilizations inside our galaxy. Just a simply stated fact; just like that. And this was the information provided to the president.

With regard to the UFOs, they pointed out that there were seven or eight different shapes of craft that were classically reported, with 20% credible, reliable accounts of vehicles that they concluded were not ours, and did not

belong to the Soviet Union, and appeared to have technological capabilities that made it absolutely clear that they were of no known origin on this planet. Only they wouldn't go on to the next step … "Ergo, they must be from some other planet." They didn't say that in the report. It was really interesting how they did that.

I've thought about this. As a constitutional scholar and a practicing constitutional lawyer now for 30 years, and having worked on some fairly interesting cases—from the Pentagon Papers case, to the Iran Contra case as chief counsel on the civil case against the off-the-shelf enterprise of Richard Secord and Albert Hakim, the people who were working with Lt. Colonel Oliver North—and I am completely confident that this secrecy is a violation of the Neutrality Act.

The Neutrality Act is a federal statute under Title 18 of the United States code that prohibits private citizens from engaging in any type of war-like activities against any other non-United States entity without authorization from Congress. And it's perfectly clear to me, based upon the analysis I've done of previously classified documents that the intelligence committees, the Select Committee on Intelligence of the House and Senate do not know about this. That there have been presidents of the United States that don't know about this. I talked with Laurance Rockefeller once about this. Laurance Rockefeller had a direct meeting with President Clinton and asked him about this. And he told me that Clinton didn't know about this either.

Based upon that, I'm very confident in saying that this is an unconstitutional activity that's going on here—that the chain of command, the military chain of command has been broken on this. The constitutional chain of command has been broken on this. The agreements to set up the intelligence committees now that followed after the Watergate burglary and the Nixon impeachment hearings—it's perfectly clear that they've broken the chain of command on this.

The difficulty here is that it's a federal criminal statute; therefore, the Justice Department would have to be brought in. But there is a way of getting at this. Under the Federal Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act, the RICO statute—one of the predicate acts, or one of the criminal

actions that would trigger civil jurisdiction is a violation of the Neutrality Act. And I believe, based upon the evidence that I've seen—previously classified evidence—of having talked with people who are now talking about this—that, in fact, there are probably eight or ten major federal statutes that have been violated, at least a half dozen of which are predicate acts of the Federal Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act.

I believe that there is probable cause to justify a civil action. Questions of standing are important. Who among the citizenry would have standing to bring such an action? I believe it is extremely important that, as citizens of the United States, we fund a professional private investigation. I am completely convinced that we could, in fact, discover what's been going on here and what type of criminal statutes have been violated.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Lance Corporal (Marine) John Weygandt was stationed in Peru to provide perimeter security to a drug traffic radar installation.

I enlisted in the Marine Corps under the delayed entry program. I went to boot camp, graduated, and was given a new Military Occupational Skill listing as a 7212 Stinger Avenger and trained to be an air defense gunner on the FIM 92 Alpha stinger missile, the surface to air missile, and the Avenger weapon.

After graduating, I was reassigned to a first duty station, second marine air wing, 28th Marine Air Control Group, Second air defense battalion troop in North Carolina.

Nine months later we shipped out to Peru. We were sent there to provide perimeter security to this radar installation that was tracking supposed drug aircraft that were exiting in and out of Peruvian and Bolivian air space.

One night Sergeant Allen and Sergeant Atkinson came to us and said, "Look, we have got a situation where we have an aircraft crash and it is possibly friendly and they need us to go and secure the crash site."

About three or four o'clock in the morning, we headed out in six hummers. We drove as far as we could, then humped it through the bush. We arrived at the site about 6:30 a.m. as it started to get light.

There was a huge gash in the land where something big had crashed. Everything was burned like something had been on fire, or maybe it was some kind of energy like a laser … it was really strange.

I was in the front with Sergeant Allen and Sergeant Atkinson; we were ten to twenty meters ahead of everyone else. All of us had maps and radios and compasses so we wouldn't get lost.

We didn't go straight up, we went to the left and walked to the top of the ridge, and that is when we saw the craft. It had gone up the hill and then off in the side of the ravine and ridge. This is about a 200-foot ridge … solid rock.

The ship was huge; it was buried in the side of a cliff at a 45-degree angle, straight up and down. It was dripping a greenish-purple syrup-like liquid and it was everywhere. It kind of fluctuated. You would look at it one time and then you would look at it again and it was almost like it was alive and changing but every time that you looked at it you saw a different shade of greenish-purple.

There was one light on the ship that slowly went around. And the machine, I could hear it because it was still functioning and it had a hum to it. It was like a bass that you unplugged from a guitar amp, that kind of deep sound and it kind of fluctuated and then finally it cut off and everything just seemed to stop.

Looking at the craft, it was buried nose-first, so I could see the back of it. There were these large things that looked like vents, sort of like fish gills on the back. I couldn't see around the other side, but I assume it was the same way.

The liquid that had come out of the ship got on my cammies, and it discolored them and ate through them, almost like acid. It ate some of the hair off my arms—I didn't know that until later on.

I was down there with the ship. There were three holes in it. I assumed that they were hatches, but there was no way to tell. They were not flush with

the main body of the craft. They were, I don't know, a few inches below. I knew that there was one on top because you could slightly see it. I don't know about the other side. There was another hatch the same width and diameter of the top hatch and it was kind of to the side and it was half open. I didn't see any lights or anything coming out of it but I felt this … presence.

It was real strange. I think the creatures calmed me. It was weird but I think they were trying to communicate with me telepathically. It was really weird … like sitting in your car and turning on an AM radio station that is just noise and turning it up real high. That is what I heard when I first got in there.

The ship was about ten meters in width and about twenty meters in length. It was shaped like something between an egg and a teardrop. It looked really aerodynamic. I was close enough to see it was not just smooth. There were bumps and notches and things on it. It was really organic … almost like art. It looked like it could have been hand-made but out of what materials, I don't know. It looked metal but it didn't have any reflection on it. The sun was shining on it and I could see the different shades of the craft and it didn't reflect anything. I guarantee that if I had shone a flashlight on it, it wouldn't have reflected it.

There was no debris that I saw, but there were big gashes in the rear of the aircraft like it had been hit with a surface to air missile. We had a couple of HAWK batteries, they're Homing-All-the-Way-Killers—a low to medium anti-aircraft missile.

Basically, the missile doesn't have to hit the target in order to destroy it. What it does is it gets in proximity of it and it has a high explosive fragmentation warhead and it basically explodes like a big shotgun in the vicinity of the targeted area. And by fragmentation, it is supposed to destroy the target, or damage it so it won't be able to continue its mission. So I think that we shot it down.

I wanted to get inside because someone … the creatures I think, were calling me to help them. Suddenly Sergeant Allen and Sergeant Atkinson were hollering and cussing at me to get the hell out of there. I think that they were scared and they didn't want me to get hurt.

After we climbed back up, the Department of Energy people were there and I was arrested. I had all my gear taken from me by men in black cammies. They had no nametags. They were older men, probably in their late-thirties or forties, and they wore containment suits. They took me and cuffed me on a cot that they had. They had my legs tied together with those plastic fasteners that the police use. They placed me in this huge 47 [Chinook helicopter] and we took off.

They were cussing at me, saying that I was a dumb asshole. “Why don’t you fucking people ever pay attention to orders? You weren’t supposed to be there. You are not supposed to see this. You are going to be dangerous if we let you go.”

I thought that they were going to kill me.

I sat in there for, I don’t know, fifteen hours. They put this light in my face and they were yelling at me. I couldn’t readily identify any of these guys but I knew one of them was at the crash site because I recognized him and he was in black fatigues. He was saying, “What did you see? Are you a patriot? Do you like the Constitution?” I’m like, “Yeah.” He said, “We are on our own program. We don’t obey. We just do what we want.” And they are growling and they are relishing it. They are yelling at me and hollering and cursing. “You didn’t see anything. We will do you and your whole goddamn family. We are going to take you off in a helicopter and we are going to kick your ass out in the jungle and we are going to end you.” They didn’t physically put their hands on me, but I was handcuffed to the chair and I couldn’t move, so basically it was just harassment. I didn’t eat anything for a whole day. No water. No nothing. I just sat there.

They held me for two days. They had a Lieutenant Colonel from the Air Force, and he did not identify himself. And he told me, “If we just took you out in the jungle, they would never find you out there. You’ve got to sign these papers. You never saw this. And if you tell anybody, you will just come up missing.”

It was in late March, early April of 1997 when this happened …

“The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb. Flying saucers exist. Their modus operandi is unknown but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.”

—W. B. Smith

Department of Transport—Canada,
Senior Radio Engineer, Head of *Project Magnet*
Memorandum on Geo-Magnetics, November 21, 1950

UFO SECRET FILE
Subterranean Bases

DOCUMENTS:

- NRO/Central Security Service Memorandum

TESTIMONIALS:

- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
- Master Sergeant Dan Morris, NRO Operative/Cosmic Clearance
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit
- William John Pawelec, U.S. Air Force, Computer Operations and Programming Specialist

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

In this country during the early 1950s, numerous subterranean bases were built that would allow the president and certain members of his cabinet and congress to survive a nuclear attack. Mt. Weather, Virginia was one of these facilities; Fort Ritchie, Maryland is another, while NORAD lies fortified beneath the Cheyenne Mountain Complex in Wyoming.

None of these facilities holds a candle to the USAP—UFO/ET subterranean complexes.

They were constructed in secrecy by companies like Bechtel Corporation, using a nuclear powered boring machine that could drill through and glassify bedrock without any rubble to remove. On board these massive subterrene machines is a compact nuclear reactor that circulates liquid lithium from the reactor core to the tunnel face, generating exterior temperatures in excess of 2,000 degrees Fahrenheit. That's hot enough to melt rock, so there's no excavated soil or stone left to remove … no telltale evidence. As the lithium loses some of its heat, it's circulated back along the exterior of the subterrene which cools the vitrified rock, leaving behind a smooth, finished

obsidian-like inner core—which is ideal for their maglev trains, which are used in these tunnels and travel at super-high speeds, connecting one underground base with another.

Where are these secret bases located?

While the list is far more extensive, I'll only mention the complexes that I have been to or our witnesses have referenced in their testimonies.

The Cube is a state-of-the-art underground facility that Lockheed Martin Skunkworks runs in the high desert near Edwards Air Force Base. One of the main cogs is the subterranean complex beneath Dulce, New Mexico which is accessible underground from Los Alamos. Back when Bechtel's excavating machine was completing the tunnel from Dulce to Los Alamos, the vibrations in the bedrock caused a humming sound that residents of Taos, New Mexico called the *Taos Hum.* (Some New Agers actually thought it was Gaia speaking to them.) Then there's Groom Lake, Nevada and Dugway Proving Grounds in the desert outside Provo, Utah.

While there are many international complexes as well, I want to mention one in particular.

Pine Gap is located in Australia's Northern Territory; to locals it is nothing more than a satellite ground station which is jointly operated by the Americans and Aussies. While it appears to be surrounded by mountains, it is actually a hologram that conceals a massive base built deep inside the mountain.

While all this may sound like something out of a "James Bond" movie set, as you'll see in the next few files these people do not fool around.

As an example, one of my military advisors was involved in a USAP where he and a few others were taken into a SCIF (a Secure Communication Intelligence/Information Facility)—completely underground. Everyone's weapons were taken, their cell phones, watches … anything electronic. A security enforcement officer for that USAP. escorted them.

The guy took a bullet out of his gun's chamber and said, "If you tell anyone about anything going on in this project, there is a bullet with your name on it and it will find you … somewhere … somehow."

This is not a movie. This is actually how that world works … the world

I've lived in since 1993. And it is not your rank that allows one access, but a need-to-know.

The day after the congressional briefings in 1997, I was asked to do a briefing for Admiral Tom Wilson, the head of intelligence for the Joint Chiefs of Staff. In advance of this important meeting we sent over a classified NRO (National Reconnaissance Office) document (included in this file) which has the code names and code project names to a number of these Unacknowledged Special Access Projects.

The admiral's assistant told me Admiral Wilson had, in fact, found these code names and code project names and numbers useful; he inquired through channels and found some of these black ops in a cell in the Pentagon. Having identified this group, he told the contact person in this super-secret cell: "I want to know about this project."

He was told, "Sir, you don't have a need to know. We can't tell you."

Well, he was shocked and angry.

Later, the Admiral and I discussed the risk this rogue group was to the United States, the rule of law and to our national security. I pointed out that the first CIA director, Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter, had written a letter in the early 1960s stating that the *secrecy* related to UFOs—and *not* the UFOs—was a threat to the national security. I told the Admiral that this illegal, rogue group had ARV technology that can do circles around his B2 Stealth bombers.

He thought a minute and said, "Well, as far as I am concerned, if you can get people who know about this matter to talk on the record, you have my permission to go to the media with this. This group is illegal." He green-lighted *The Disclosure Project.*

Translated: There's nothing that I, the head of intelligence for the Joint Chiefs of Staff at the Pentagon and an admiral, can do.

{ Note distribution to : COSMIC Ops and MAJI Ops. SG}

28 JULY 1991.
0900 HRS.

MEMORANDUM FOR RECORD.

FROM: NRO/CENTRAL SECURITY SERVICE. PAGE ONE OF THREE.

STATUS: CLASSIFIED/RESTRICTED.

SUBJECT: SPECIAL SECURITY ADVISORY/BLUE FIRE.

ATTENTION: Commanders Net.
ROYAL Ops.
COSMIC Ops.
MAJ Ops.
MAJI Ops.
COMINT Ops.
COMSEC Ops.
ELINT Ops.
HUMINT Ops.
AFOSI Nellis Div.
26th,64th,65th,527th,
- and 5021st T.O. Aggressor Sqdn. Cmndrs.
57th F.W. Cmndr.
552nd T.O.F. Cmndr.
554th O.S.W. Cmndr.
554th C.S.S. Cmndr.
4440th T.F.T.G. Cmndr.
4450th T.G. Cmndr.
4477th TES-R.E. Cmndr.
37th F.W. Cmndr.
Red Flag MOC.
Dart East MOC.
Dart South MOC.
Pahute Mesa MOC.
Sally Corridor MOC.
Groom Lake MOC.
Dreamland MOC.
Ground Star MOC.
Blackjack Team
Roulette Team
Aqua Tech SOG.
Sea Spray SOG.
[redacted]Sec. Div.

U.S.A.P.s

BASES

[redacted]

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

I was at the Nevada Test site, which is now the Nevada Security Site, what you call Area 51, which was at that time DET-3 Test Center. When I was out there in 1981 and 1985, it was called the DET-3 Test Center out of Edwards. Area 51 is actually two sites: the DET-3 test site and Groom Lake. And then there is the auxiliary site, Papoose, that has an underground entrance. I spent nine months out there as a counterintelligence officer. They had a lot of really neat things going out there. We had a facility at the Area 51 site that would shoot a laser up and blind the Soviet satellite cameras as they flew over so they couldn't photograph anything.

There are two different complexes out there and it was all compartmented. There's one with the alien crafts; and then there's an entirely different area for the reverse-engineered [man-made] crafts. The underground facility housed the extraterrestrial crafts. The above-ground facilities in the far end of the complex housed the reverse-engineered (ARV—Alien Reproduction Vehicle) aircraft.

While I was out there I saw an anti-gravity craft. They had the bodies of all sorts of different types of crafts that they were testing that they had put together to try and fly it. A lot of these things didn't work; they had a lot of crashes out there.

The contractors that were primarily working on the craft included E-Systems; Johnson Systems; Sandia; Livermore; Los Alamos; Techtronics was out there. GE; Motorola—Motorola had a huge facility where they were trying to check on their communications and how the ET communications worked. Lockheed was out there, and Northrop Grumman. EG&G ran the place at that time. Gene Laskowski was the security chief for EG&G, and he always called himself the security officer … only he wasn't the security

officer. He was briefed into a lot of things. He knew a lot, like Paul McGovern—the site security chief for Area 51 from 1977 to 1991. He was there the whole time; he's retired now. Paul was the director of plans and programs for the DIA (Defense Intelligence Agency). He was the third in line under the Director of the DIA.

While in the underground site I saw two craft that defied gravity. It was oval shaped, probably ten feet by twenty feet. It wasn't very big. It had landing gears that we had put on it; because they didn't fit the structure of that craft. And it had these portholes that were almost fluid-like. You'd look at it and it looked like you were looking through water. I never saw the inside of it only the outside. And then I saw another craft—a huge craft—that was in the Papoose complex. When you first go down into it, it's located in the first bay area on the right-hand side … a huge craft. It looked like an older craft that had crashed because there was damage on it. But the skin of it and everything looked strange. It didn't look like something we would have built.

When you enter the Papoose underground complex you go down the ramp. It's circular—actually like a horseshoe. There are branches off each one of these areas that go all the way around to the southwest corner of Area 51 near Hangar 7. Along the way, there are elevators and there are compartmented shafts that if you don't have the right badge, you can't— and they're all exchange badge systems—that you can't get in some of these. You can only get into certain ones. Like I was saying before, if you're working on the alien craft, you're not going to be working on the man-made reverse-engineered craft.

In 1980, I was at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base for a briefing on something entirely different. But while I was there, I asked to be briefed on something that was related to this, and I was taken over to a facility— an underground facility. We walked down steps, a ramp—it was a huge complex. Although I didn't actually see it, I was told later by Ernie Kellerstrass that they had alien bodies down there, and I later read something in a classified manual about them.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dan Morris is a retired Air Force career Master Sergeant who was involved in the extraterrestrial projects for many years. After leaving the Air Force, he was recruited into the super-secret National Reconnaissance Organization, or NRO, during which time he worked specifically on extraterrestrial-connected operations. He had a cosmic top-secret clearance (38 levels above top-secret) which, he states, no U.S. president, to his knowledge, has ever held.

You know, the South African government admits that they retrieved an ET craft. They don't make any bones about it. They put out a documentary film that has a police sergeant who's saying that they recovered one—it even shows you pictures of the recovery, and so on and so forth. Now, what I've read is that an agreement was made between our government and them—that we would not say anything about them developing and using their first nuclear weapon; that if we couldn't support them in the U.N.; that we'd keep our mouths shut—and they would give us that ET ship. And we agreed to it; and they did. We sent a C-5A Galaxy over and brought the ship back, as well as the two aliens that they had gotten out of the ship. They went to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base in Dayton, Ohio, where we usually send most of what we recover. There are about eight levels under the ground, and we stored it there. **[See Appendix 8 for supporting document.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army, has seen living and dead extraterrestrials himself in his official duties on an army team that retrieved crashed ET crafts. He has been given access to black ops bases and secret access projects.

I had just finished my [ET retrieval] training when a friend of mine stationed at Fort Meade offered to give me a ride to my base at Fort Lee. We discussed UFOs all the way back to Virginia.

Several weeks after, I received a request from this person to visit him at

Fort Meade. When I arrived, I was told he would be tied up for a while. This person asked me if I had ever been to the Pentagon. As this was my first time, they offered to give me the twenty-five-cent tour.

So we went on over. I had a little badge that was given to me, no picture on it. But the guy that was with me, he had a photo I.D. and he told the guards I was authorized to come with him.

He led me to an elevator and we went down … I don't know how many floors … a long way perhaps, because when we stepped out of the elevator we were staring at two monorails—I had no idea there were monorails beneath the Pentagon. They looked like big tubes, rather thick in the center, one on each side. So you had these little monorails with cars that look like a bullet, where you could seat two people in front and two people in back.

We got on the one monorail and started to go, it seemed like maybe twenty minutes, but I'm guessing at that because I don't know for sure. When we got out, he says, "Let me show you some interesting sites down this corridor here."

So we headed down the corridor and it looked like there was a door at the far end, and as we got closer my guide turned to me and stated, "You know, things aren't always as they seem to be. A lot of people don't know about these underground monorails beneath the Pentagon. It's just like that wall behind you … it doesn't seem like a wall."

I looked at the wall behind me; I thought he was trying to make a joke. There were no seams or anything else I can see.

Then he pushed me. I tried to grab myself but there was actually a door that opened.

Through the door there was a field table there. And behind the field table you had this little Grey alien. The entity was a little bigger than the three to three-and-a-half feet tall these entities are oftentimes reported to be. But there were two men on either side of the table slightly behind the creature.

I looked right into its eyes—it's like you are seeing it but everything is being pulled from your mind … it was as if it was reading my whole life. It is hard to describe what I really felt there … your life up to that point goes by in seconds. And I was feeling everything.

I remember going down and grabbing a hold of my head and falling to the floor.

The next thing I remember I woke up and I was back in my friend's office in Fort Meade. And they told me nothing happened … that I had been there the whole day.

But I knew better.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

William John Pawelec was a Computer Operations and Programming Specialist in the Air Force in the mid-1960s, first at Pope Air Force Base and then in Vietnam. At his request, his testimony was only to be made public after his death.

In 1984, we were tasked to design a security system for one particular project while I was at EG&G. It was a place nobody seemed to be aware of called Tonopah Base, east southeast of a little old mining town of Tonopah. This base was actually where the F-117s were kept when they went operational. They were never kept at Groom Lake; that was only for testing purposes. The entire wing was based there at the time, and our guys used to chuckle about the Revell model not being quite right.

What concerned me at the time was a decision that we had to make on what was going on at Tonopah, and that there were a lot of facilities deep underground that we secured. There were elevators that would go up and down—very large elevators that could handle an air craft, much like the elevators on an aircraft carrier, but on a land-based environment. These went very deep underground. And the type of equipment that we could see underground was not the usual stuff associated with a normal aircraft—generators, air conditioners, etc.

This was a totally different type of equipment.

Several years after I left that project they finally announced the F-117. One of the concerns I had was: What is being done with Tonopah now? They

had moved in a rush … a very big rush. If I remember the number right, there was $75 million spent in only a nine-month period to prepare Holloman for the F-117s. That's okay, but why the rush to get them out of Tonopah? With some of the facilities that were deep underground becoming activated on a full-time basis, not just for testing purposes, they needed to remove those planes and those crews and support staff to Holloman to prepare in a rather large rush for a new project to be brought in at Tonopah. But none of us, including my staff who were installing the security equipment, had any indication if they were readying Tonopah for another plane. Even as something as broad-ranging as the Aurora we'd have heard about, to one degree or another.

At Tonopah, you have a base that was very modern mixed in with equipment that was state-of-the-art. Keep in mind, the Air Force doesn't throw anything away if it doesn't have to. They know how to rub nickels together; they've had to. But the importance of that base can never be minimized. It is very remote. It is between two low mountain ranges. So, from land-based positioning, you cannot see into it. It is even more remote than Area 51, where the Ufologists are able to go up there on some mountain top and look at it from ten or fifteen miles away. Tonopah literally cannot be looked at from any direction where you weren't trespassing on Federal property at Nellis Range. In fact, the concern for security in the mid-1980s was so severe there that one of the generals that I dealt with through EG&G asked me what's the wildest idea I could dream up for doing a perimeter security monitoring system that could look out ten and fifteen miles, and without fail, pick up an intruder.

I came up with a synthetic boulder that had a self-powering system in it, where we had special cameras hooked to telescopes. We literally could monitor a jack rabbit at ten kilometers on a moonless night, and reliably catch him in the camera, and actually take a picture of it. Monitor it. And that was tied in with even some suggestions of how to have harmless roving guards out there on horseback. But they would actually work for another department of the government. These suggestions were taken very seriously. When it comes to the point of creating artificial boulders, and taking a suggestion like

that very seriously, with a lot of very complex electronics put into these boulders, of course, placed on strategic cliffs up on the hills looking outwards away from the base, and then linking them by underground fiber or by hidden microwave transmitters, back to a war room at the base—you do not spend that type of money on that type of technology unless you are planning a long-term program there. The military does not waste money like that, in spite of the $65,000 toilet seats.

Were the facilities at Tonopah being used for UFO-related hardware or projects? The indication was that what was in these underground facilities, prior to the staff that I would send in to do the work, that they would remove it. There were indications from either the scuff marks on the floor—you can look at a lot of wear and usage on equipment—that there was equipment in these facilities, and they had removed it for my men to go in and do their work.

EG&G has a history of a deep knowledge and control of everything in southern Nevada. It is common knowledge. They used to control, and still monitor, the test site itself. They also own the airline that takes the employees every morning and brings them back every night to Papoose, to Area 51, and to Tonopah. So it is not an unusual environment we're dealing with here; we could almost call that EG&G's backyard. The history of the company was from the nuclear testing phases during World War II, and the initial testing afterwards. It was a science company meant to do work for the government, offline, away from FOIAs (Freedom of Information Acts). One of the greatest concerns I have is that if we really want to find out what's going on out there—real legitimately—in the black project arena, we need to modify—if we can get it through congress and the president—we need to modify the FOIA regulations to have no loopholes and to require that all government contractors, even black, are required to submit information through the FOIA system. Because right now, it is a sieve. It's a giant back door for them to purposely ignore the requests of either congress or the public.

As for the group that is running a lot of covert projects—my initial view on what the agendas were back in the 1970s and early-1980s was that they were looking to defend the United States … to protect the free world. But the

more you look into the situation, it becomes evident that they have agendas that are independent of the goals of the United States. And that the attitudes seem to be one of control—power and control. I guess you could call that the second oldest profession in the world.

The ability of certain groups out there to use force when absolutely necessary, or other controlling mechanisms, to ameliorate the danger of a leak, to control those—or maintain secrecy or fear—is always there. What happened to Bob in Nairobi **[See Secret File: Unacknowledged Special Access Projects, Pawelec testimony]** is a situation where I felt that they decided that he was getting too close, and he wasn't afraid, and he was too powerful. And they had to take him out. And they'd take him out in a normal way. Not unlike the strange events with Representative Schiff here in New Mexico, who almost never went into the sun because he was living indoors just about all of his life as a representative in congress, and yet he magically got an aggressive cancer. There are ways to attack that problem. I've talked to some people that were previously SEALs, who went on some rather strange missions. And I've talked to some mercs [mercenaries], because we run across those types once in a while, who have been assigned or tasked with taking out people who were affecting situations in such a way that they are using it as a control mechanism. And these people, because they are duty bound, will literally take orders and do whatever they're told. … a good Nazi philosophy. One high-profile hit on somebody in a specific way, what it does is it puts the fear of God into those that they want to continue to control. So that they don't say anything out of tune. They don't probe where they shouldn't probe, like Congressman Schiff was doing.

One of the executions that concerned me the most was the death of our commerce secretary several years ago on a mountain top in Yugoslavia. The Air Force hostess on the plane survived because she was sitting on the jump seat in the back. A certain British group went in there first, and she was alive and healthy when she left the mountain, and when she got down to the airport, she was dead. But she only had minor bruises. Someone needs to look into the influence that certain British commando units have, and their cross-pollination with other groups like them in the United States.

What was even stranger was that (the commerce secretary's) body made it back to Dover Air Force Base and they discovered that there was a bullet wound in the top of the head about the diameter of a .45 caliber, and that a preliminary x-ray indicated that there were shavings of some sort inside the brain itself. He was raced out of there into a crematorium literally within a day so nobody could do a serious autopsy. The people at Dover in the Air Force Base there were severely chastised for doing what they did. In the profession, there is a way of doing this with frozen CO_2 bullets, or nitrogen bullets. There is no residue left except the shattered pieces of the skull cavity.

This is of grave concern to a lot of us, because this seems to be an ongoing process, particularly in the last ten years. I think we all can just follow the web tracks these days as to where the implications are for that, and the need for continuing control is getting more severe and the use of these mechanisms is becoming ever more blatant.

“I must admit that any favorable mention of the flying saucers by a scientist amounts to extreme heresy and places the one making the statement in danger of excommunication by the scientific theocracy.”

—Frank B. Salisbury, Ph.D.

UFO SECRET FILE
Extraterrestrials and Nuclear Incidents

TESTIMONIALS:

- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
- Captain Robert Salas, U.S. Air Force
- Major George A. Filer III, Air Force Intelligence Officer
- Professor Robert Jacobs, former Lieutenant in the U.S. Air Force
- Lt. Colonel Dwynne Arneson, U.S. Air Force Colonel Ross Dedrickson, U.S. Air Force
- Merle Shane McDow, U.S. Navy Atlantic Command

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

There is little doubt that our interstellar visitors were trying to delay our wild push toward mutually-assured nuclear destruction when they arrived en masse during World War II. It was no coincidence that Roswell Air Force Base and its 509th bomber squadron (at the time, the only wing in the world equipped with atomic weapons) attracted UFOs like bees to honey. Thousands of military personnel stationed at nuclear facilities around the world have seen ETVs; most, if not all, were threatened not to discuss these events, with the most spectacular demonstrations accompanied by the more severe warnings … or in some case, immediate transfers.

This file includes testimony from military witnesses who have courageously come forward to describe the latter. These include a UFO filmed while intercepting an inter-continental ballistic test launch, UFO fly-overs which resulted in shutdowns of nuclear missiles inside their silos, and the interception by UFOs of an inter-continental ballistic missile that had been specially developed so it could be exploded on the moon. The ETs intercepted it before it could become exoatmospheric.

The thought of a black ops mission to detonate a nuclear weapon on the

moon leads one to question how much chaos and stupidity will transpire before our species comes out on the other side? We're at the point now where most people recognize that we cannot put off dealing with these energy and environmental issues any longer. Without peace, there can be no further progress on Earth.

Now, there are many people who will argue: "Oh, we'll never see peace; we'll always try to kill each other." The truth is most people don't want to go around murdering each other. Unfortunately, we have not been willing to restrain the few rabid dogs that routinely enjoy attacking the flock. I have met sociopaths in these USAPs who fantasize about using these technologies to go into space, like "Star Wars" with guns blazing. **[See Part 4: Cosmic Deceptions.]** But technologies that go beyond the crossing point of light cannot be applied for a weapon system and have a people survive its use, any more than we could have survived a "limited" thermonuclear launch.

Some in these covert projects have misinterpreted certain ET actions: For example, when we tried to detonate a nuclear weapon on the moon back in the late-1970s/early-1980s in order to demonstrate to the USSR how powerful America was, an extraterrestrial vehicle came in and intercepted and destroyed it. Now, one could take that to be evidence that these ETs were hostile towards us, when in reality they were trying to protect their facilities on the moon **[See Secret File: Extraterrestrial Moon Bases]**, and also the sanctity of space as a peaceful place free from weapons of mass destruction.

A number of such events have happened, where humans have misinterpreted ET actions as evidence of hostility, when in reality, it was evidence of enlightenment. These extraterrestrial civilizations are simply trying to contain an immature and out-of-control militarized civilization on Earth from escaping the biosphere and going out into space. Depending on your perspective, you can view it as one way or another. I am quite certain that the ET intent is peaceful. But if you *wanted to spin such an event* to someone else inclined to support space weapons, you could cite that event and say, "See, there is a real ET threat we're facing. We need to build up weapons in space and hit them hard!"

I am not speaking theoretically as I give you these examples. These are

things that have actually happened and have led to justifications for targeting extraterrestrial vehicles and weaponizing space. We have witnesses to ET events where sixteen to eighteen intercontinental ballistic missiles were taken offline completely and instantly. When I asked them, “What do you think the ETs were saying?” their responses were, “We think they were trying to tell us, please don’t blow up this beautiful planet.”

What a lot of people don’t know is that similar events were happening in Russia *at exactly the same time*. ET actions were trying to say to all these aggressive nuclear parties on Earth: “Make peace, and don’t go down this path of mutual self-destruction—and if you try, we’re going to stop you.” They weren’t out to give the Soviets an advantage over us; they were doing the same things in the Soviet Union at the same time. And yet President Reagan’s military advisors used these events to push for the Star Wars defense shield.

ET civilizations certainly are not going to let us send these weapons into space. When covert shadow government operations have tried to go out in space with ARVs and other super-advanced spacecraft, they have been shut down. A Defense Intelligence Agency witness told me that we had a number of sophisticated satellite systems that were pointed out into space—not at Russia. They were being used to track and target extraterrestrial vehicles. He said the ETs were routinely shutting these systems down, out of self-defense.

The idea that extraterrestrial civilizations will come to Earth in order to impose some new order is a fantasy. These are lessons that we have to learn as a people who are stumbling out of childhood’s end and into maturity and adulthood. Extraterrestrial civilizations have been observing our development for quite a while—certainly hundreds if not thousands of years … perhaps far longer. They will not allow one perverse generation to destroy a biosphere that has been in development for billions of years, or a world that is intended to be here for hundreds of thousands to millions of years to evolve as a place for the development of intelligent life and enlightenment.

As such, Earth is under a type of cosmic quarantine. It is known that we are not yet socially and spiritually evolved enough to go into space with such advanced technologies—and so our wings are clipped … for now.

The key to our being welcome in the cosmos is peace.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

The concern was what were they after? Was it a reconnaissance flight before an invasion? Were they going to land and take over some particular facility for their own purpose? Were they short of minerals? Because a lot of what we were told toward the end of the film [briefing film into *Yankee Black* program] was that a lot of these crafts were later seen over uranium mines and other mining areas. And so the concern was what are they after? Are they after uranium to turn into plutonium? And so our job was to investigate and determine if there was a threat and report it up the chain of command.

[SG]: The fact that we had developed, tested, and had detonated two atomic bombs certainly seemed to have drawn the ETs' attention. Roswell had the only atomic bomb squadron in the world at the time, as well as uranium mines. Colonel Dedrickson (one of the *Disclosure Project* witnesses) said that every one of our facilities had been subjected to ET reconnaissance. Was that discussed?

[RD]: They inferred it; they were concerned. The way the colonel put it, we had just dropped two atomic bombs on a country and we had a test of that nuke a few weeks earlier in New Mexico, and this was probably observed by these aliens somewhere; whether they were doing reconnaissance back then or how they had figured it out. So they came here to observe and to figure things out. And maybe they didn't have a weapon like that and maybe they did, and maybe they were concerned about this Earth for some particular reason and/or maybe they were after those weapons. And that was a concern,

because security in nuclear weapons was a number one priority of the United States Air Force, because the Air Force had a lot of nuclear weapons. One of the primary missions for OSI was to protect counterintelligence operations against the threat of nuclear weapons. And Kirtland Air Force Base had a lot of nuclear weapons while New Mexico, at the time, had the 509th Bomb Wing at Roswell—the only nuclear-capable strike force in the United States at that time.

11I was at Pease Air Force Base in 1984. It was a Strategic Air Command Base in northern New York, but it is no longer there. They had a very peculiar incident when a UFO was flying around their nuclear weapons storage area, landed, and they found out that a weapon was taken apart. There wasn't anyone in the bunker to do that. They thought maybe it was a Russian operation. I went up there and during this operation we found prints; fingerprints. But they weren't like our fingerprints. When I was originally briefed about the ET/UFO issue, I saw photos of creatures who had two hands on one arm, one appendage; it would appear something like that had gotten in there. So now we had fingerprints, and that was the first time that we, as a government, had actually gotten extraterrestrial fingerprints.

There were many, many cases of UFOs spotted around nuclear weapon facility lots; control facilities: Elsworth Air Force Base, Malmstrom Air Force Base, and then SAC bases that had nuclear weapons.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Captain Robert Salas, U.S. Air Force.

In March of 1967, I was stationed at Malmstrom Air Force Base, Montana, as a missile launch officer—Minuteman Missiles. On an early morning in March, I got a call from my primary security guard upstairs. We had about six—as I recall—flight security airmen upstairs. I was downstairs, sixty feet underground in a capsule, monitoring and controlling ten nuclear-tipped Minuteman missiles.

The guard reported seeing strange lights flying in the sky. I told them to call me when something more significant happened. I received a subsequent call, and this time there was a more intense tone in the guard's voice—he was clearly very frightened. He said there was a bright, glowing red object hovering outside the front gate. It was oval shaped. He had all the other guards out there with their weapons drawn.

I woke up my commander, Colonel Fred Mywald, and told him about the phone calls. As we were speaking, my weapons started going down one after the other, moving into a "no-go" condition. They were unlaunchable. We lost somewhere between six and eight weapons that morning within minutes of having received that second phone call of a UFO hovering outside the front gate.

That same morning, we were informed that a very similar incident had happened at Echo Flight. They lost all ten of their weapons under similar circumstances where UFOs were sighted over the launch facilities. They had maintenance crews and security crews out there that had spent the night, and they were reporting UFOs over those sites.

We have witnesses who will back up this story. We also have documentation that I received through FOIA requests from the Air Force outlining the Echo Flight incident, and including in that documentation a reference to UFOs. We have telexes covering this incident, and in one telex it says "the fact that no apparent reason for the loss of ten missiles can be readily identified is cause for grave concern to this headquarters." This was from SAC headquarters. So we've received—we've got those telexes.

I've also got the complete report on a similar incident reported at Minot Air Force Base in North Dakota, which happened in August of 1966. Very similar … again, a UFO sighted over missile silos, and also a UFO incident that was investigated by the Air Force immediately within a week of our encounter. **[See Appendix 9 for supporting document.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Major George A. Filer III was an Air Force Intelligence Officer. He was a navigator in various aircraft and tanker transport aircraft and frequently briefed generals and congressmen on our capabilities and the threat to U.S. forces.

I worked as the Deputy Director of Intelligence for the 21st Air Force, which controlled half the military aircraft that flew the presidents and the various VIPs from the Mississippi River around to India. We had some three hundred aircraft, and we were flying all kinds of missions— almost anything that had to do with military airlift.

On the morning of January 18, 1978, I drove through the main gate at McGuire Air Force Base and noticed that there were red lights out on the runway, indicating something unusual was happening. When I arrived at the 21st Air Force Command Post, I was met by the head of the post who told me it had been a very exciting evening. We had UFOs flying over McGuire all night and one had apparently landed or possibly crashed at Fort Dix. A military policeman had come upon the alien and had shot him.

I was a bit confused and asked if the foreigner had been killed.

“Not a foreigner, an alien from outer space!”

Apparently a UFO had been shot down at Fort Dix. The extraterrestrial—a Grey being about the size of a child, had run away after being wounded, heading for the steel fence separating Fort Dix from McGuire. The ET either climbed the fence or went under it and got to McGuire, where it was shot and died at the end of the runway.

A C-141 from Wright-Patterson was en route to pick up the remains. Security police were guarding the dead body. The head of the post said he wanted me to brief General Tom Sadler that we had captured an alien.

I called the 38th Military Airlift Wing Command Post to confirm the story. They said, yes, they had heard the same information; they said that this actually did happen—that an alien life form was found on the base.

Later that morning, I was told that they cancelled the briefing. I carried the code word down to General Sadler’s office, and I noticed some commotion going on in there, and that some of the security police were there,

looking rather disheveled. Since General Sadler was a stickler for everyone looking perfect, it was surprising to see these people that obviously needed shaves and were in fatigues, so then I knew that this might tie into the story that I had heard.

After the briefing I went to the photo lab—almost every day I went there. These briefings have four screens and you have to keep them all filled up with pretty pictures. The lab indicated that they had taken pictures of something extraordinary, and I said, well, let me see them. The sergeant was handing them to me, when his master sergeant said, “He can’t see those,” so all I knew is that they had some pictures that I wasn’t allowed to see.

As the general’s briefer, I had never been stopped from seeing any pictures before.

It was a very serious operation. There are nuclear assets on the base—they used to carry nuclear weapons back and forth to Europe—and I talked to one of the security policemen who claimed to have been out there. He indicated that he essentially saw a small body that could have been like a child, but it seemed to have a larger-than-normal head.

I heard that they had been listening on their radios while this chase was going on; that the alien had been shot at Fort Dix. For whatever reason, it chose to run towards McGuire Air Force Base—and that both the state police and the military police were chasing this ET which came from what looked like a UFO. As I understand it, it was a disc-shaped craft.

UFOs had been in the area for quite some time that evening. They had them on radar and the tower operator had seen them. Some of the other aircraft in the area had apparently seen them as well.

Six to eight people had been guarding the body; then there was the commander of the security police and a few of us in the command post who knew of this event. I assume that General Sadler was briefed about it.

Many of the key personnel on the base at that time who had a connection with this event were quickly transferred—from the wing commander on down—indicating that if you knew something, they tended to split you up so you couldn’t talk about it. This was done within a matter of weeks. The security policeman told me that he was transferred within a few days—as a

matter of fact, he was taken to Wright-Patterson within a day or two, debriefed by a number of people, and essentially told not to talk about it anymore.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Robert Jacobs is a former Lieutenant in the U.S. Air Force and a respected professor at a major U.S. university.

In the 1960s, I was the officer in charge of optical instrumentation in the 1369th photo squadron at Vandenberg Air Force base in California. It was my duty to supervise the instrumentation photography of every missile that was launched and film the ballistic missile tests.

In 1964, we were testing ballistic missiles that were to deliver nuclear payloads. We weren't launching real nuclear weapons, we were launching dummy nukes. They were the exact size, shape, dimension and weight of a nuclear warhead. In those days we called them ICBMs—Inter County Ballistic Missiles—because most of them blew up on launch. Our job was to provide the engineers with good sequential photography so that they could see what went wrong with the burners that took off in flight. For my achievement in setting up the photographic station to track these tests, I was awarded the Air Force Guided Missile insignia. I was the first photographer in the Air Force to get the Missile Badge and it was a highly coveted thing at the time.

The incident happened on our very first filming of a launch. They counted down, "engine … ignition … lift-off," so we knew the missile was underway. We were looking down south, southwest, and the missile popped up through the fog. It was just beautiful and I hollered, "There it is!" Our guys on our M45 tracking mount with a 180-inch lens filmed the missile, and the big BU telescope swung over and got it and we followed the thing. Sure enough, we could see all three stages of powered flight boosters; they burned out and dropped away.

Of course, to our naked eye, all we saw was a smoke trail going off into subspace as it headed toward its target which was an island in the Pacific.

We sent the film back down to the base. A day or two later I was called into Major Mansmann's office at the First Strategic Aerospace Division Headquarters. They had a screen and a 16mm projector set up. There was a couch and Major Mansmann told me to sit down.

And there were two guys in gray suits—civilian clothes, which was fairly unusual.

Major Mansmann turned on the film projector. I watched the screen and there was the launch. It was quite exciting. Because of the length of the telescope, we could see the whole Atlas missile as it entered the frame.

We watched the first stage burnout. We watched the second stage burnout. We watched the third stage burnout. We could see the dummy warhead flying along—and into the frame came something else. It flew into the frame and it shot a beam of light at the warhead.

Now remember, all this stuff is flying at several thousand miles an hour. So this thing … this UFO fires a beam of light at the warhead, hits it and then it moves to the other side and fires another beam of light, then it moves again and fires another beam of light, then it goes down and fires another beam of light, and then it flies out the way it came in.

And the warhead tumbles out of space.

The warhead was traveling through subspace about sixty miles straight up in the neighborhood of eleven to fourteen thousand miles an hour when this UFO caught up to it, flew in, flew around it, and flew back out.

Now, I saw that! I don't give a Goddamn what anybody else says about it. I saw that on film! I was there!

When the lights came on, Major Mansmann looked at me and said, "Were you guys screwing around up there?" And I said, "No sir." And he said, "What was that?" And I said, "It looks to me like we got a UFO."

Now the thing that we saw, this object that flew in—it was circular and shaped like two saucers cupped together with a ping-pong ball on top. The beam of light came out of the ping-pong ball.

That's what I saw on film.

After some discussion, Major Mansmann told me I was never to speak of this again. As far as I was concerned, this never happened. And he said, “I don’t need to emphasize the dire consequences of a security breach, do I?” I said, “No sir.” And he said, “Fine. This never happened.” As I started for the door, he said, “Wait a minute.” He said, “Years from now, if you are ever forced by someone to talk about this, you are to tell them it was laser strikes, laser tracking strikes.”

Well, in 1964 we didn’t have any laser tracking strikes. We didn’t have any laser tracking at all. Lasers were in their infancy in 1964. They were little playthings in laboratories. So I said, “Yes sir,” and walked out and that was the last I talked about it for eighteen years.

Much later I learned that, after I left Major Mansmann’s office, the guys in civilian clothes (they weren’t CIA) spooled off the part of the film that had the UFO on it, took a pair of scissors and cut it. They put that on a separate reel and placed it in their briefcase. They handed Major Mansmann back the rest of the film and left.

For eighteen years I was a part of a United States Air Force cover-up. There are still things that I did in the service that I won’t talk about because they are top-secret and I could get my ass in trouble for talking about them. But after eighteen years, it occurred to me that I could talk about this one incident, because nobody ever told me it was classified top-secret. Major Mansmann had said, “You are to say this never happened.” Well, that’s not classifying it top-secret, is it? That’s why I felt free to talk about it. It’s not a secondhand story. This happened to me.

After an article came out about the incident the shit hit the fan. I started getting harassed at work. I started getting odd telephone calls that would come during the day. At night, at my house, I would get telephone calls all night long. People would call and start screaming at me. “You are going down mother fucker!”

One night somebody blew up my mail box by putting a big load of skyrockets in it. The mailbox went up in flames. And that night at one o’clock in the morning the phone rang. I picked it up and somebody said, “Skyrockets in your box at night, oh what a beautiful sight, mother fucker!”

Things like that have happened on and off since 1982. Since this History Channel thing came up I'm starting to get telephone calls again. It's disconcerting. I've been the subject of humiliating letters and phone calls from skeptics like James O'Berg at NASA and Phillip J. Klass, who's a paid informant of the United States Government who persisted in belittling me.

I've learned to not give a flip. I just don't care anymore. What are they going to do … kill me? Are they going to do discredit me? Are they going to do any more than Philip Klass has already done to make me look foolish? That's about all they can do.

The Air Force's position is there was no such incident and there was no film of it. In fact, they've denied everything, from my being in Vandenburg, to me even being in the Air Force. Did I put a tracking site up along the California coast? No, there was no tracking site in California … which is a crock! The tracking site is still right where I put it. And they used it every time the space shuttle landed in California—that's where you first see it from. And they are still photographing missiles from Vandenburg from that tracking site.

I believe this nutty fringe around UFOs is part of a concerted effort to keep serious study of it down. Anytime anybody tries to study this subject seriously, we are ridiculed. I'm a full professor at a relatively major university. And I'm certain that my colleagues hoot and holler behind my back when they hear that I have an interest in studying unidentified flying objects.

To corroborate my story, Lee Graham tracked down Florence J. Mansmann, Jr., the same Major who had ordered me to shut-up about it. He was a Ph.D. at Stanford and a rancher in Fresno, California. And he wrote back to Lee saying everything Bob said in his story is absolutely true.

The thing that's most important to me about this whole operation is very simply this: the biggest event in the history of humankind is the discovery that we are not alone, that there are other living entities— intelligent entities—in this universe and that we aren't here alone. That's a huge, enormous discovery. It's the discovery of the lifetime of humankind, isn't it, to find out that we're not here alone? That's why I think it is important to talk

about these things. I think that's exciting. And I think that it's important for us as humans to come to grow up and recognize that we may not be the paragon of animals after all … that there may be something out there that's bigger and more exciting than we are. And that maybe, just maybe they are telling us something. Because what I saw that day was a UFO shooting down a dummy nuclear warhead.

What message would I interpret from that?

Don't mess with nuclear warheads.

[I have interviewed many military officers who have reached the same conclusion after extraterrestrial vehicles have appeared at nuclear facilities: Maybe others have evolved to the point of interstellar travel and know how dangerous these weapons are and understand their use would end our civilization. And they certainly do not want us going into space with such weapons. —SG]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Lt. Colonel Dwynne Arneson, spent 26 years in the USAF. He had an above top-secret SCI-TK (Special Compartmented Tango Kilo) clearance. He worked as a computer systems analyst for Boeing and was the Director of Logistics at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base.

I spent 26 years in the U.S. Air Force as a communication-electronics officer, retiring in 1986. I had assignments all over the world, including Vietnam, Europe—you name it, I've probably been there. I held a top-secret SCI-TK clearance. That means Special Compartmented Tango Kilo information, which is above top-secret. It takes a special investigation to get that sort of a clearance. Upon retiring as a colonel in 1986, I came to work for Boeing as a computer systems analyst, and I've been working since 1987 in that capacity with Boeing. I retired in 1986 as Director of Logistics at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base.

Back in 1962, I was the crypto officer for the entire Ramstein Air Base in Germany. It was in that capacity that I happened to see a classified message go through my com center which said that "A UFO has crashed on the Island of Spitsbergen, Norway, and a team of scientists is coming to investigate it."

I do not recall where the message came from, but I recall seeing that.

Then, in 1967, I was the top-secret control officer in charge of the Communication Center at the Twentieth Air Division at Malmstrom Air Force Base in Montana. I dispatched all the nuclear launch authentications to the SAC missile crews, so again, I had a very good top-secret background.

One day, another UFO message came through my communications center. This one said, "A UFO was seen near missile silos." It said that the crew going on duty and the crew coming off duty all saw the UFO just hovering in mid-air. It was a metallic circular object and from what I understand, the missiles were all shut down.

What I mean by "shut down" is that they went dead. And something turned those missiles off, and so they could not be put in a mode for launching.

Years later, while working at Boeing, I heard from a man named Bob Kaminisky. He had retired from Boeing and said that he was the engineer assigned by Boeing to come up and check out the missiles. He said, "I gave them a complete bill of health," meaning they had not gone down on their own.

Another incident occurred while I was Commander of a radar squadron at Caswell Air Force Station in Maine. We were right next door to Loring Air Force Base where they launch the B-52s and the KC tankers and things like that. I had a lot of security friends over at Loring who told me about UFOs hovering near the nuclear weapon storage area.

[This corroborates the testimony of Lieutenant Colonel Joe Wojtecki. See that testimony regarding a significant event at Loring Air Force Base in my book, *Disclosure: Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History*. —SG]

Finally, when I was assigned as Director of Logistics at Wright-Patterson. We were the only radar squadron in the U.S. under operational control of the Canadian NORAD Division. A lot of technicians that worked for me would tell stories about objects going across their radar screens at fantastic speeds. Nothing we had could go that fast.

During that assignment, I had left the wife and kids back in Oklahoma City so my daughter could finish her senior year of high school. I ended up renting a room from an elderly widow—Chris Weedon, who had a five-acre English manor outside of Dayton. Her husband, who had passed away twelve years earlier, was Lieutenant Colonel Spencer Weedon, who happened to be one of the lead investigators of UFOs at Wright-Patterson. From everything I heard about the colonel, he had been a brilliant guy with a photographic mind.

The one person I happened to meet and took quite a shine to, and he to me, was Dr. Adolph Raum. He was 83 years old, was originally from Switzerland, was on the first A-Bomb test team in the U.S., and knew Dr. Robert Oppenheimer personally.

One night after supper and after a few martinis, I jokingly asked Adolph, "What do you know about the little grey men that are supposedly on ice here at Wright-Patterson?" Even though I had a top-secret clearance, there were areas at Wright-Patterson that were off-limits and may have held some bodies … who knows what they held?

I distinctly recall his face turning ashen white, his voice got very stern, and he said, "Arne, all I can tell you is that they were not weather balloons, and we will not talk about it again. Do you understand?"

And we never spoke about it again. **[See Appendix 10 for supporting document.]**

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Colonel Ross Dedrickson, U.S. Air Force.

I was a staff officer for the military liaison committee between the chairman of the AEC (Atomic Energy Commission) and the Secretary of Defense. I became acquainted with not only the Army, Navy, and Air Force, but civilian agencies, the CIA, the National Security Agency, and other contacts which I developed. During that period of time one of my functions was to accompany a security team which visited all of the nuclear facilities to check on the security of weapons. We were getting reports of visits by UFOs over the storage facilities and even some of the manufacturing facilities. And that went on continuously …

These over-flights of nuclear facilities were taken very seriously. **[See Appendix 11 for supporting document.]** In fact, they were taken so seriously that the observers would often deliberately not report them because it involved so much bureaucracy and protocol. On most of those cases where the UFOs became identified on radar, they would try to scramble aircraft to intercept them. It was a very aggressive response from our own government.

The famous fly-over the Capitol happened in July of 1952. During that incident, I saw nine illuminated disc-type craft. After that event, I was assigned to the Unified Command under Admiral Felt as the officer in charge of the Alternate command post involved with nuclear weapons operation planning. I maintained contacts with NORAD, with the SAC operations, and was involved with operational plans for the use of nuclear weapons. I also learned of two incidents which happened involving UFOs and nuclear weapons.

The first happened after we exploded a nuclear weapon over the Pacific—this was in 1961 I believe. The consternation that it elicited from the ETs was because it shut out communications over the Pacific basin for a number of hours in which no radio transmission was available at any time. The extraterrestrials were really concerned about this detonation because it affected our ionosphere. In fact, the ET spacecraft were unable to operate because of the pollution in the magnetic field.

The second incident took place either at the very end of the 1970s or the early 1980s when we attempted to put a nuclear weapon on the Moon and explode it for scientific measurements—this was not acceptable to the

extraterrestrials. The ETs destroyed the weapon as it went toward the Moon.

The idea of any explosion of a nuclear weapon in space by any Earth government was not acceptable to the extraterrestrials and that has been demonstrated over and over by the destruction of any nuclear weapon we sent into space.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Merle Shane McDow, U.S. Navy Atlantic Command. McDow entered the Navy in 1978 and gained a top-secret, Special Compartmented Intelligence (SCI) clearance with a Zebra Stripe badge.

I enlisted in the United States Navy in August of 1978 and was assigned to the *USS America.* Unfortunately, I sustained some injuries on the flight deck while performing my duties. I then went to CINC-ANT Fleet, Atlantic Command Support Facility in Norfolk, Virginia where I was assigned to AOSF, Division 22. Back then we were a group of about eleven people directly responsible for briefing Admiral Trane who was the Commander in Chief, Atlantic Command. We briefed him on current military operations around the world, what the Soviets were doing that day, what they had done the night before, etc.

Everyone on the eastern seaboard answered to this man.

After a six month wait I got a top-secret, Special Compartmented Intelligence (SCI) clearance, with a zebra stripe identification badge, which permitted unrestricted access to any facility at any time, as well as the Command Center, to which it was specifically assigned. My station was up on the mezzanine, or the third deck as we called it, over the Command Center. My job was to make sure that any incoming and outgoing audio/video information that came into the Command Center was recorded and duly logged for reference in case they needed it later.

I recorded all of the video and audio—even when they called a Condition Zebra alert. Condition Zebra is the highest level of alert that the Navy

has—or had at that time—it is generally used when dealing with global nuclear threats, in particular the Soviets. Soviet Bearcats were routinely patrolling up and down the eastern seaboard watching what we were doing. We would set a Condition Zebra if we had the need to put planes in the air to escort the Bearcats out of the area if they were a little too close to our airspace or if they had ships in the area that were acting suspicious.

We'd also have a drill where they would get out the books to wage nuclear war. The Watch Officer and the Junior Watch Officer, the JOD, had keys to a safe and they would get these books out called the MAD books—Mutual Assured Destruction—and they would have the codes that were necessary to transmit to the submarines if necessary, to launch a nuclear strike. Not many people were allowed in the Command Center when that was going on because they actually did use the codes.

The Zebra Classification … without that you were not allowed authorized access to these facilities during this drill, and the Zebra Drill was specifically for the highest level of top-secret information that was being exchanged between the Command Center and ships and/or submarines at sea—all of which leads me to the UFO incident, which took place in May of 1981.

The day started out pretty routine when they dimmed the lights (they did this first in the Command Center when they set a Condition Zebra alert). Most of the time when they set these drills they would say, "This is a drill … this is a drill. Set condition Zebra." But they turned the lights down this time and they didn't say, "This is a drill." And the Watch Officer and the Junior Watch Officer looked at each other and told some of their assistants to verify whether or not this was a drill as the event was taking place. And the early warning system—I believe it came in from an Air Force base in Greenland or Nova Scotia at that time—said that we had contact with an unidentified flying object that had entered our air space. They said that this was not a drill and so it was treated with the utmost promptness and everyone started running around like mad once they realized that it wasn't a drill.

It took on a whole different air.

When you set a Condition Zebra, whether it is a drill or not, people who

do not have a Zebra Access Badge must leave the Command facility. We have Marines stationed inside and outside the building who were under orders to shoot any unauthorized personnel that remained in the Command Center during one of these episodes. That was for the interest of national security.

I recall one time when a Condition Zebra was called and the Marine comes in and wants to know what is going on—is this a drill or not because they have orders to start shooting people. I got the Junior OOD's attention and said, "Hey, you guys need to tell this guy something. He is ready to start shooting people." I remember wanting to just get the hell out of there because he came in there and he said, "You have got a minute or two. If I don't find out something …"

He was ready to come in there and start shooting people, destroying evidence.

But this event was not a drill.

The Watch Officer summoned Admiral Trane over to the Command Center because this was a little out of his area of authorization and required Admiral Trane's oversight. And within minutes Admiral Trane was rushed into the Command Center into his viewing booth that he had right under the mezzanine.

The first thing he wanted to know was how many contacts we had, where they were, which direction they were going, and were the Soviets responding. We knew that it wasn't the Soviets that had entered our airspace. That was verified from the start.

Admiral Trane gave authorization to put two planes up to go see what this thing was. That was when the chasing up and down the eastern seaboard began. We launched planes from as far north as Greenland to NAS (Naval Air Station) Oceania. We had this object on radar almost an hour. You could hear the pilots' live voice transmissions being piped into the Command Center—they had visual confirmation and made descriptions of the object. Pilots were able to close a couple of times and were able to see that the object was like nothing that we had or that the Soviets had. That was determined very quickly. This vehicle or whatever it was that they were chasing showed

very erratic flight up and down the coast—very quick flight.

For instance, it would be off the coast of Maine and would leave the airspace in that area so fast that we had to send planes out of Dover Air Force base just to pick it up just in what seemed like moments. I know for a fact that it would take an F-14 probably thirty minutes to traverse that much distance; but this object, whatever it was, was just popping up. One minute it was here and the next minute *bam*, it was several hundred miles down the coast, just playing tag.

It went all the way down to a point off the coast of Florida around Mayport, the Naval Air station that we have down there at Cecil Field. That was before it turned and took what would have been an easterly direction from our vantage point back up towards the Azores before we lost track of it.

During all this, we were gathering information using KH-11 satellites, which have a very high capability of taking really good photographs of things literally within a few feet of the ground from a vantage point out in outer space. They were trying to get the KH-11 satellite to track this thing to get some photographs of it.

The only photographs we did get back in the Command Center came from the first encounters that the planes had with the UFO off of the northern North American coast.

I remember the shape was more like a cylinder; it was quite flat and long with abrupt ends that didn't taper down like most aircraft. You could clearly tell that it was metallic. And the pilots were giving information such as it was not leaving behind a vapor trail, no discernable lights or markings on it, no cockpit windows or doors, nothing like that.

It just seemed to be one solid thing whatever it was.

What was really bugging Admiral Trane, what was really driving him nuts, was this thing absolutely had complete control of the situation and could be anywhere that it wanted to be in a matter of seconds. One minute we were closing on it off the coast of Maine; the next it is in Norfolk heading south toward Florida.

I would describe the officers as being scared. Admiral Trane was usually a very calm man; you never really saw him lose control or raise his voice or

get excited about anything. But this really got him upset. The UFO was moving around so erratically and so quickly up and down the coast while we were trying to notify as many commands as we could to get a plane up. They would actually not track it; it would just appear hundreds of miles from the last sighting. Admiral Trane was scrambling and authorizing planes left and right up and down the entire eastern seaboard to try and cut this thing off. It was clear that they wanted to force it down by whatever means possible and recover it.

They wanted it and they wanted it bad.

When this event ended, the object headed out over the Atlantic. I remember them saying that it pulled up at a 66-degree angle as it approached the Azores without slowing down—it left the atmosphere and was gone into space. You are talking about something that covered thousands of miles in a blink of an eye and it was just gone and left everyone sitting around scratching their heads. “Gee whiz, I wonder what that was.”

It was comical in a way to see how the vast military might of the United States was put on its knees by something—they had no idea what it was, where it came from, where it was going or anything. The only thing that they knew for sure was that it wasn’t the Soviets.

The thing was—if this object had been hostile and wanted to drop weapons or shoot missiles at us, or whatever, it would have been very easy for them to do that. We didn’t have anything at that time that could hold a candle to whatever this was. And it just had its own free run of our airspace and could do anything it wanted as far as traveling. We did not pose any threat to it whatsoever.

Anyway, we secured from Condition Zebra. They turned the lights up and everyone was sitting around talking about it down on the command floor. I am up here by myself on the third deck. Admiral Trane is down here in his briefing area. They stayed for a few minutes before they left. I made a note of it in my logbook like you had to do. Then I really didn’t give it much more thought.

Later, these two guys in suits came in, wearing visitor’s badges. You could tell they weren’t regular personnel. They escorted me downstairs to the

first floor where there were several little conference rooms. They took me into one that they already set up and sat me down.

I could see they had my logbook.

The suits began to question me about this event. They were being pretty rough about it to be honest with you. I remember literally putting my hands up and saying, “Wait a minute, fellows. I’m on your side.” They were very intimidating and made it quite clear to the point that nothing that was seen, heard, or witnessed, that transpired was to leave this building. “You are not to say a word about it to your co-workers. And off base, you just forget everything that you may have seen or heard concerning this. It didn’t happen.”

You got the impression that they would do bodily harm without really coming out and threatening you.

These two suits gathered up all the developed and undeveloped film and all the materials that they had with it. My logbook, I never did see that again.

When I got out, I received an official United States Navy document on the Navy letterhead. They gave me this document where, for five years, it was absolutely out of the question for me to leave the country under any circumstances whatsoever. And to leave the state of Virginia, I had to contact the Roanoke office of the FBI and let them know if I just wanted to cross the state line to go into North Carolina. And that was for five years after I was discharged.

I also want to tell you about this member of my wife’s family. Jack Booth is his name. He is dead now but he was in the army and he was stationed at Roswell when the Roswell incident happened. He was my wife’s uncle … my wife’s mother’s brother. He was from Bluefield, West Virginia. He said that when he was just a kid in the army, he was at Roswell [New Mexico] when this thing, whatever it was, crashed. And he was there pulling guard duty when they went out to the crash site. A truckload of them went to pick debris up and what-not, and he was there when they actually did recover the bodies. He said, “I am telling you that they put little bitty guys in body bags and they weren’t humans. They were just little odd-looking fellows. They were nothing like a human.” And they put them in body bags and one

or two of them were still alive. There were actual survivors from this crash according to him.

They were picking up all the little pieces of the craft and he said that they actually put those guys down shoulder to shoulder on their hands and knees and went across the debris area picking up any little speck and scrap that they had. And they did it for days. He said that they were all threatened. He said they just came right out and said, “Look, if you say anything about this you might just turn up missing tomorrow.”

“It is time to end all secrecy on this as it no longer poses a national security threat, and make the technology available for use in the private sector.”

—Ben Rich, former head of
Lockheed Skunkworks

UCLA School of Engineering Alumni Speech
March 23, 1993

UFO SECRET FILE
Extraterrestrial Moon Bases

TESTIMONIALS:

- Edgar Mitchell, Apollo Astronaut
- Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA
- John Maynard, Defense Intelligence Agency
- Karl Wolfe, U.S. Air Force
- Donna Hare, NASA contractor—Philco Ford

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

There have been conspiracy theories galore about whether the moon landings actually happened, based upon one small segment of the broadcast of July 20, 1969 taken of the American flag ruffling in the wind as one of the two astronauts struggled to plant it.

There is no air on the moon, therefore no wind.

The truth is—the moon landing actually did take place, but that flag-planting segment was filmed on Earth … on a sound stage in New York, I heard from one source.

Why the deception?

In preparing for the Apollo landings, NASA's flyover missions had taken photos of structures on the far side of the moon. Some of these were ancient, others pristine—and all were advanced and extraterrestrial. Not knowing what to expect, NASA officials had shot fake landing footage in order to jump cut just in case the ETs decided to throw Neil Armstrong and Buzz Aldrin a welcome party.

When the lunar module landed, the rim of the crater was crowded with ETVs (extraterrestrial vehicles). With the broadcast on a delay, NASA was able to cut to the pre-filmed footage, editing out the astronauts' reactions to their hosts' appearance.

The astronauts have refused to speak about the moon bases and the ET's presence at the Apollo landings—each was warned that disclosure of the truth would result in not only their own death, but the deaths of their loved ones. Neil Armstrong privately told a member of our team that we were actually warned off the moon.

Why?

When we speak of ETI (Extraterrestrial Intelligence), we are talking about advanced species possessing higher states of consciousness. For this reason, careful consideration must not only be given to our view of the ETI's intentions, but more importantly, to our own intentions and attitudes. The human tendency—well evidenced by both military and civilian reactions to UFOs—has been xenophobic and violent. The human predisposition to view anything which we do not understand or cannot control as intrinsically hostile and threatening must be overcome. The blind quest for personal gain, profiteering and an inclination towards viewing ETV/ETI in predominantly an "acquisition" framework needs to be altered. If we are motivated by a desire to "out-smart" ETI and acquire their technology and energy source, then our efforts will fail. If we approach ETI with greed, fear, hostility and suspicion, then we shall expend our efforts in vain.

There is no doubt that we are dealing with beings who are capable of reading, by both telepathic and conventional means, our true intentions and motivations, and who can sense the "spirit of our endeavor." Success, therefore, requires the spirit of our endeavor be one of scientific openness—the search for truth, altruism, selflessness, harmlessness and non-covetousness. A desire for the peaceful furtherance of the ETI-Human relationship is paramount. For these reasons, "purity of motive" on the part of human researchers and investigators is a primary requisite while specific skills, expertise and technology are secondary considerations. The breadth and clarity of our consciousness is imperative and transcends all else. In this regard, it is likely that a novice possessed of noble intentions and equipped with only a flashlight would meet (and has met) with greater success than a governmental agency motivated by lesser intentions, even though it has advanced technology, personnel and billions of dollars at its disposal. Indeed,

an aboriginal with only a bonfire may go further in the establishment of communication and the discovery of truth.

In short, we were warned off the moon because we were going there as part of an arms race with the Soviet Union. Despite the nobility of JFK's challenge, the Apollo Program was launched in response to the Soviet Union's Sputnik program.

In essence, the lunar landings were a proxy for the Cold War—a highly militarized competitive venture between the two global nuclear powers.

NASA's threats got to Buzz Aldrin, who suffered a nervous breakdown. But the space agency also had a breakdown. After only a few more lunar landings (and the ET's perturbed presence), the Apollo mission was scrubbed, replaced by the shuttle program. Six shuttles were built, two exploded and both crews perished. And at an average cost of $450 million per launch, the project was going nowhere fast.

In its wake came Space Lab, a serve-no-purpose observation platform now being serviced by the Russians.

Today, the entire U.S. space program is being pushed towards privatization.

What has NASA been doing? Why has it lacked direction ever since Apollo?

The problem over the last forty-plus years is that there have been two space programs: NASA, which has been forced to use antiquated 1940s rocket technology—the equivalent of riding down the block on an explosive; and the "real" space program—a secret black ops-funded venture using high-voltage anti-gravitics propulsion systems reverse-engineered from downed UFOs that are capable of "taking E.T. home."

That information came from Ben Rich, the Head of Lockheed Skunkworks.

The reason NASA lacks direction is because its scientists have been waiting every decade to retire the "mules" and bring the Maserati out of the garage. Michael Schratt, a Military Aerospace Historian, tells what he heard from Ben Rich: "We have things flying in the Nevada desert that are fifty years beyond what you can comprehend. If you've seen it on *Star Wars* or

Star Trek, we've been there and done that, or decided it wasn't worth the effort … and that's not coming from me, that's coming from Ben Rich, the Head of Lockheed Skunkworks."

As I stated in the introduction, the extraterrestrials have made it very clear that the entry ticket for human civilization to become interplanetary is first and foremost to be civilized, to live together peacefully, to renounce weapons of mass destruction, and to go out into space free of weapons systems with a consciousness of universal peace.

Once we do this, the universe is going to open its arms wide open.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Edgar Mitchell, Apollo astronaut, 6th man to walk on the moon**.**

Yes, there have been ET visitations. There have been crashed craft. There has been materials and bodies recovered. And there is some group of people somewhere that may or may not be associated with the government at this point, but certainly were at one time, that have this knowledge. They have been attempting to conceal this knowledge or not permit it to be widely disseminated.

I cannot answer who these people are. But there is a lot of evidence that points to what I call a clandestine group—people who have some quasi-affiliation with government and certain government facilities but operate in a very stealthy and secret way that is not generally under a high level government control as far as I can tell. From all that I know, there have been ET visitations and may continue to be. There have been craft that have been recovered. There has been a certain amount of reverse-engineering that has allowed some of these craft, or some components, to be duplicated. And yes, there are Earthlings who are utilizing some of this equipment in certain ways.

As to whether it's been kept secret—it's been there all along. But it has been the subject of disinformation in order to deflect attention and to create confusion so the truth doesn't come out. Disinformation is simply another

method of stonewalling. And that's been used consistently for the last fifty years or so: Weather balloons over Roswell as opposed to a crashed craft of some sort? That is disinformation. We've seen that for fifty years. And it's the best way to hide something.

It is becoming very clear that the way we have conducted ourselves as stewards of life on planet Earth is wanting. We have environmental, global problems right now that are bringing civilization to a crisis. And people don't want to hear that, but it's slowly becoming obvious that it is true. And so, this knowledge of who we are, how we manage a planet, how we fit into the larger scheme of things, is a very important question.

[Our deepest gratitude goes to James Fox for sharing this interview.]

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA worked with Kelly Johnson at the Lockheed Skunkworks on design and construction of the U-2 and the SR-71 Blackbird. He was in the Air Force at Las Vegas Air Force Base during a major UFO event.

During the Apollo landing, Neil Armstrong says, "They're here. They are right over there and look at the size of those ships. And it is obvious, they don't like us being here." And he went on to describe a lineup of military planes, only here are these craft, and their people, observing them. Neil Armstrong, he said, "They don't want us to be here."

I have the written communication.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

John Maynard was a Military Intelligence Analyst for the Defense Intelligence Agency. While at the DIA, he became familiar with the

compartmentalization process of maintaining secrecy.

About weapons and space: I think that we can go back to a comment that was made by one of the astronauts when he stepped on the moon. It was the day after they got there, and it was the original flight, and he says, “You’re right, they’re already here.” It got out on the airwaves. I know several people who recorded it. But the remark was very unique, because it was quickly taken out of all other tapes that were public broadcast.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Karl Wolfe had a top-secret crypto clearance while in the Air Force and worked with the tactical air command at Langley Air Force Base in Virginia.

I was in the United States Air Force from January 18, 1964, until October 18, 1968. I had worked with tactical air command at Langley Air Force Base, Virginia, the 4444th Reconnaissance Technical Group. The group was involved in photographic reconnaissance. They were working with the U-2 planes, the spy satellite photography, before anyone knew we had it. At that point in time no one knew we were doing spy satellite photography. Of course, no one knew we had the U-2 program operating, or what the capabilities of that program were. We also did gun camera and reconnaissance film from C-130s, all sorts of aircraft that were going into combat situations. We processed the film for that.

It was 1965 … I believe June or July. I was a photographic technician with a background in electronics. The organization that I was in was a brand new installation. I was in a color lab one day when my boss, Staff Sergeant Taylor, came over to me and said that they were having a problem with some equipment on the base. It was the lunar orbiter program, where their mission was to locate the first landing sites for the 1969 lunar mission for the astronauts. Since our equipment was similar, he asked me to go over to the NSA facility and take a look.

At the time, I didn’t know what NSA was—I was pretty naïve. I thought he said NASA. So in my mind, for a long time, I thought it was a NASA facility that I had gone to.

The facility was on Langley Air Force Base, where the NSA was bringing in the information from the lunar orbiter. I packed some tools and went over where a couple of officers took me into a very large hangar and a laboratory. There was an Airman Second Class in there—I was an Airman Second Class as well. He turned the equipment on and put it through its paces. It didn’t do what it was supposed to do—and I saw what was going on with it. I said to him, “We’ll have to take this thing out of the lab; I can’t work on it here in the darkroom environment.” It was about the size of a small apartment refrigerator … not easily moved. So he called someone to get some people to come in and move it.

Everyone left the darkroom except this Airman Second Class and me. While we were waiting, I asked him how they got the images from the lunar orbiter to the laboratory. He went through the process, describing how the various radio telescopes around the world were linked and they telemetered the data into Langley Field. At the time, I didn’t know what the real purpose of the darkroom or this operation and the facility was. I thought this was where they were bringing the data in and then releasing the images to the public. I had no idea that there were other issues involved.

He starts telling me all of this information, and I knew that what we were doing was classified and that he could only share a certain level of what he was doing with me, because of the compartmentalized nature of our jobs. At any rate, he told me how everything worked—he showed me the equipment where the digital information came in, where it was converted to photographic images. They were doing 35mm strips of film at that time, which were then assembled into eighteen-by-eleven-inch mosaics. There was a digital signature and a gray scale on every 35mm strip and those strips were from successive passes around the moon. They would take and build up a photograph. They would scan one section of the moon and then another and another and then they would get a larger image. So this mosaic then would be put in that contact printer and printed.

As he was showing me how all this worked he said, “By the way, we’ve discovered a base on the backside of the moon.”

I said, “Whose?”

“What do you mean, ‘whose’?”

At that moment, I realized what he was saying and I became a little terrified, thinking to myself that if anybody walks into the room right now we’re both in trouble, because he shouldn’t be giving me this information and I shouldn’t be listening to it.

He pulled out one of these mosaics and showed me this base on the moon. In the particular shot I saw, there were several buildings clustered over a fairly large landscape. There was one structure that had a dish-like shape to it but it was a building. There was another building near it with an angular top that was truncated. There were towers, there were spherical buildings and there were very tall towers and things that looked somewhat like radar dishes. Some of the buildings were very tall, thin structures. I don’t know how tall they were, but they must be very tall. They were angular shots with shadows. There were spherical and domed buildings that were very large. They stood out very clearly; they were large objects. It’s interesting because I tried to relate them in my own mind to structures here on Earth, and they don’t compare to anything that you see here in scale and structure. They’re similar to a degree. I tried to relate them to metal structures and I couldn’t see a metal definition, they’re more like a fabricated stone.

Some of the buildings seemed to have very reflective surfaces on them. A couple of structures that I saw reminded me of cooling towers at power generating plants, they had that sort of a shape. Some of them were just very straight and tall with a flat top. Some of them were round, some looked like a Quonset hut, with a dome, like a greenhouse.

I didn’t want to look at it any longer than that, because I felt that my life was in jeopardy. Do you understand what I’m saying? I would have loved to have looked at it longer; I would have loved to have had copies … but I knew I couldn’t. I knew the young fellow who was sharing this was really, really overstepping his bounds at that point.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Donna Hare had a secret clearance while working for NASA con-tractor, Philco Ford.

From 1970 to 1971, I worked in Building 8 of NASA for a contractor, Philco Ford. I worked in the photo lab and in different areas of the company on and offsite.

On one occasion I entered the NASA photo lab in one of the restricted areas—I had a secret clearance—where they developed the film from the moon and satellite pictures. One of the techs I had been friends with drew my attention to an area of this mosaic which was several panels put together to form a larger picture. They were satellite pictures—aerial shots looking down. I commented that they were interesting.

With a smile on his face he said, “Look over there.” In one of the photo panels I saw a round white dot. It was very crisp, with very sharp lines on it. I asked, “What is that? Is that a dot on the emulsion?” He’s grinning and says, “Dots on the emulsion don’t leave round shadows on the ground.”

I looked and there was a round shadow at the correct angle with the sun shining on the trees. I looked at him and I was pretty startled because I had worked out there several years and had never seen anything like this, never heard of anything like this. And I said, “Is this a UFO?” And he’s smiling at me and he says, “I can’t tell you that.” What I knew he meant was, it was a UFO but he couldn’t tell me it was a UFO. I asked him what he was going to do with this information. He said, “Well, we always have to airbrush them out before we sell them to the public.” And I was just amazed that they had a protocol in place for getting rid of UFO pictures on these things.

I also met a security guard that was forced to burn a lot of UFO pictures. He came into my office and he was very frightened. He said, “Donna, I heard you were interested in this subject. I used to work out there. And one day some soldiers came in fatigues and had me burn pictures.” He said that he was burning them and he was forced not to look at them. But he was tempted.

He looked at one of them and it was a UFO on the ground. Shortly thereafter he was hit in the head with the butt of a gun and he still had a scar on his forehead.

Now, this gentleman … he was scared out of his mind. And he said that in the picture was a UFO with little bumps on it. It looked like it had just landed.

It's very hard knowing about this. But again, I have talked, and the people that know about it, know about it. It's like a little underground. They will come to me and talk to me in private. Most of them are very afraid. I guess I'm not afraid because I wasn't debriefed. There was a point in time when I had some people come out and tell me I shouldn't talk about this. They didn't threaten to kill me but I got the message. And like I said at the [1997 CSETI] congressional briefings, I really started feeling like this topic was like sex. You know, everybody knew about it but nobody talks about it in mixed company. I'm waiting to tell more whenever there's a congressional hearing where I could be protected. I want it to come out when it's necessary and proper and can do some good. I don't want people going around that are trying to get rid of these people or hurting them or challenging them or making them so frightened they move away like this one particular man I know of who has just disappeared off the face of the Earth.

This particular man used to be in quarantine with the astronauts returning from space … he was part of their debriefing. He told me a lot of the astronauts talked about their lunar landing experiences … seeing these ET craft follow them. I believe there were three on the moon when they landed. And I think that the code word for these ET craft was *Santa Clause*.

He said that the astronauts who wanted to talk were threatened. They'd signed papers not to talk. They would have their retirements taken away. I was just overwhelmed with that piece of information so I started asking questions. Certain people that I knew were key people in the organization so I'd talk to them away from the site. We'd go to lunch and alone they would tell me things and then swear if I ever said they said it, they would say I was lying.

The one gentleman that I knew very well who was in quarantine with the

astronauts told me the ET craft were on the moon at the time of the Apollo 11 landing.

This man has disappeared off the face of the Earth. I've tried to find him but I only have his name.

“What’s going on is a belief that you can manipulate communicable trust between the leadership and the led. The way you do that is you don’t let the press in anywhere. Access to war is extremely limited. The fiercer the combat, the more the access is limited, [including] access to information. This is a direct contradiction of the stated policy of maximum access to information consistent with national security. There was a time in South Africa when people would put flaming tires around people’s necks if they dissented. In some ways the fear [now in the U.S.] is that you will have a flaming tire of lack of patriotism put around your neck. That fear keeps journalists from asking the tough questions. I am humbled to say, I do not except myself from this criticism.”

—Dan Rather, CBS News

Multiple Emmy Awards

Exclusive Testimony: Richard Doty
Special Agent, AFOSI

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years he was specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirkland Air Force Base in New Mexico and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51) and at other locations. In July of 2016, Dr. Greer met Richard Doty in Albuquerque, New Mexico for an explosive and revealing three-hour interview where Doty con-firmed the existence of a False Flag operation regarding UFOs **(See Part 4)**, the corruption of the media, the U.S. Government's responsibility for civilian injuries in the famous Cash-Landrum UFO case, and much more.

My name is Richard Doty. I was assigned as a Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations at Kirtland Air Force Base from 1979 through 1986. I was a Counterintelligence Officer at the time I was briefed into a special access program involving the U.S. Government's investigation and contact with extraterrestrials; the visitation of these extraterrestrials to Earth and the Air Force's involvement with these extraterrestrials. During this time my primary mission—probably 60% of my time dealt with that. The Defense Intelligence Agency was intimately involved in it. Everything that we sent up to OSI Headquarters went to DIA and a guy by the name of Tom Mack. Tom Mack was the manager for DIA on this project.

I was read into the project in the summer of 1979. It was a Special Access Program and I had to have special security clearance to have access to it. I was briefed into it by an Air Force colonel from Washington—I want to leave his name out of it. The code name was *Yankee Black*—that was the program's briefing. It wasn't necessarily the UFO's program; it was actually a security code for an access program. *Yankee White* was access to the White House. And *Yankee Black* was the access you'd have to have to get into this program or get read into this program.

The briefing started with a history of the U.S. involvement with extraterrestrials.

There were four types of crafts that they briefed us on and four types of extraterrestrials. They never explained where the photos of these extraterrestrials came from.

One ET species looked like an insect. It had huge eyes, a very large head, and a small body. It had two different appendages [hands] on their arms and several joints in their legs, and they had a bubble-type appendage in the front and a lump or something in the back. They were about the size of an average adult human; between five and six feet tall.

The second ET was a very tall, thin humanoid with long arms that reached down to its knees, or half way between their hips and their feet. They had regular hands. Their faces were very thin and almost human looking and they had no hair. Except for the cat-like irises you'd have to be up close to realize they weren't human.

The third creature looked something like the EBEN **[See Secret File: Roswell, FBI Document]**, only it had a larger body. I found out later in a 1985 briefing that it was a genetically-engineered creature that the EBEN had made.

As for the craft, one was cigar-shaped approximately sixty to seventy feet long and twenty to thirty feet wide. Then there was a saucer shaped craft, only it was really wide, almost like one of those tops that the kids play with. I remember a colonel saying in the briefing that they still couldn't figure out how this thing flew. They took pictures of it, observed it, but I don't know if they ever actually downed one.

The third kind of vessel was oval-shaped, about the size of a Volkswagen. It was almost like an EBEN craft only a lot smaller. It was a one-seater, maybe an observation or reconnaissance craft.

The last ship looked exactly like the McMinville craft.

[See McMinville UFO in photo section.]

There were photos of these creatures and the crafts in the film. It didn't

have a date on it; it started out in the 1940s or 1950s, but as the briefing went on, it became more modern.

Sandia was doing a lot of R&D related to the extraterrestrial technologies. A cylinder on the EBEN craft had been analyzed at various locations, and Sandia had it.

[Sandia National Laboratories is part of Lockheed Martin. –SG]

In 1984, President Reagan came to Sandia and was going to be specifically briefed on this. I happened to be part of the security detail and I was in the room when they were explaining this to him. They had cut outs of it, and the presentation on the overhead projector, and they were explaining to the President what they thought these things did. It was a multi-purpose avionics device that was also a navigation device for them.

One of the members of our former intelligence group was a secret service agent for some years, and then he went over to the CIA. And he told us that one of the most fascinating things about Reagan was that, when he took office on January 20, 1981, he immediately asked for a briefing. He said, “I want to be briefed on everything we have on UFOs.”

I went to Washington to get an award for something I did which is still somewhat classified, and I met the President. I had never talked to him about the subject but he knew something because he said to me, “I know you work on some very interesting things out there.” He gave me Presidential cufflinks. I knew what he was talking about, even though he never actually said anything. It was important for me to know that what I was doing was being briefed all the way up.

The other political figure that had knowledge of the subject who I met was Claiborne Pell. He was a senator out of Rhode Island, and he and his aide were independently briefed into the program. He was Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee from 1987 to 1995. He and I had a casual conversation about the subject at a party, and he acknowledged knowing something.

Regarding other men in the secret UFO projects who might be willing to

talk now, perhaps Hal Puthoff, Kit Greene, Paul McGovern and Carl Dale.

Carl Dale was in DIA (Defense Intelligence Agency). He was a case reviewer for UFO projects and UFO investigations. And he used to come to the meetings—our former intelligence officer meetings, and he told us about a time in the early-1970s when they chased an ET around and tried to capture it in the Virginia/Washington DC area. It was quite a fascinating story about what happened. I had been told something about it by former CIA Director Richard Helms, who in fact, is a real falcon. It's been out on the Internet some time now. I was always friends with him. I don't know why; he just took me under his wing. My dad knew him years ago, and Richard Helms is one great guy. Of course, he passed away several years ago. But he told me a lot of things. He was involved in the subject. He knew things that I would be—it would make my hair stand up—about things he'd seen and done.

I was involved with the Germans on this subject when I was stationed in Germany. The BND [Bundesnachrichtendienst] is the German equivalent to the CIA. There was one particular incident that happened around a nuclear weapons storage area where something entered it, cut a fence, got in—but didn't actually get into a bunker.

There is a depository of information and extraterrestrial artifacts at Fort Belvoir in Virginia and at the Naval Observatory underground at what they call the CIA off-site location in McLean, Virginia.

Then there's Los Alamos. I was there once in the early-1980s, nothing to do with UFOs, but the security officer that was taking me around for another investigation I was doing pointed to this area and said, "That's where we have all the UFO stuff."

Bechtel Corporation was in charge of security and operations at a number of facilities, including the Nevada Test Site. One of their chief security officers was a former colleague of mine who worked with me at Kirtland. And Bechtel was involved with a lot of experiments regarding alien technology and reverse-engineering done at the Nevada Test Site, which is now the Nevada National Security Site.

I was briefed into a counterintelligence project in the early-1980s—*Operation Pyramid*, I think it was called. Sandia Labs had a project

funding a study into time travel—whether you could go back in time or go forward in time. And they built facilities out there to test different things. They were using huge magnets in an underground facility and were shooting lasers and things through them trying to open up the fabric of space in order to do time travel. I don't know what the outcome of it was. I don't know if they ever figured it out or not.

They were also doing experiments in teleportation—moving across space in a non-linear way. They teleported something from one end of the table to the other. Maybe they did more, I just wasn't aware of it.

I actually saw a craft flying above Groom Lake that did things that you couldn't do with a conventional aircraft—flying fourteen hundred miles an hour and stopping, changing angles, and then going straight up and stopping, and coming back down. And this was a big aircraft. This was one of these oval-shaped alien crafts that they were testing out there. And this was in 1987. Common sense tells you it can't be a conventional craft, it has to be anti-gravity or something, otherwise it would kill the pilot. I had a pilot standing next to me who had been a fighter pilot for years; he flew F-106s, and told me, "There's no way in the world a pilot could have survived that." He said, "Accelerating isn't bad, but you gotta stop. When you stop, the G-forces will break your body to pieces."

Cash-Landrum ARV Incident

I met the four Air Force pilots involved in the Cash-Landrum incident in 1980. It involved an extraterrestrial craft that we had reverse-engineered. And I know that for a fact.

[The Cash-Landrum UFO Incident— SG]

On December 29, 1980 at approximately 9 p.m., Betty Cash (age 51), Vickie Landrum (age 57) and Colby Landrum (Vickie's seven-year-old grandson) were driving home to Dayton, Texas on an isolated two-lane road in dense woods. The witnesses reported seeing a bright light above some

trees which they initially thought was an airplane approaching Houston International Airport. Moving closer, they realized the light was coming from a huge diamond-shaped object which hovered about treetop level. The object's base was expelling flames and emitting significant heat.

Cash and Landrum got out of the car to examine the object. Colby was terrified, and Landrum quickly returned while Cash remained outside the car. The witnesses later described the object to be shaped like a huge upright diamond about the size of a water tower with a flat top and bottom. Small blue lights ringed the center. Flames periodically shot out of the bottom, flaring outward, creating the effect of a large cone. Every time the fire dissipated, the UFO floated a few feet downwards toward the road. But when the flames blasted out again, the object rose.

The witnesses said the heat was strong enough to make the car's metal body painful to touch—Cash said she had to use her coat to protect her hand from being burnt when she finally re-entered the car. When she touched the car's dashboard, Vickie Landrum's hand pressed into the softened vinyl, leaving an imprint that was evident weeks later. Investigators cited this hand print as proof of the witnesses' accounts.

The object ascended over the treetops where it was surrounded by 23 tandem-rotor CH-47 Chinook military helicopters.

All three witnesses experienced symptoms associated with radiation sickness, with Cash having several extended hospital stays. Eventually, Cash and Landrum filed a complaint with the Judge Advocate Claims office at Bergstrom Air Force Base. A U.S. District Court judge dismissed their case, noting that the plaintiffs had not proven that the helicopters were associated with the U.S. Government; military officials testified that the United States Armed Forces did not have a large diamond-shaped aircraft in their possession.

The reverse-engineered craft was one of those big ones. It was not saucer shaped; it was more of a huge oval shape. There were four members of the crew—the two pilots, a systems officer that was handling the equipment, and the navigator. They had trained for nine months before they ever flew it. And

then they trained another four or five months, flying it all around Nevada. And it worked fine.

The problem was that they couldn't manipulate it the way they needed to for a human pilot to fly it. Instead of an ET propulsion system (zero-point-energy), they put one of our nuclear propulsion systems in it.

The ARV took off just fine from Nevada, and it flew perfectly. They were going to an air base in Texas—I think it was Webb Air Force Base in Big Springs. The pilot told me they were flying at a high altitude—no problems whatsoever, until they slowed down. Then all hell broke loose. The system malfunctioned and they had this … something that was supposed to throw thrust, but the thruster was moving all around. And they had some kind of filter that didn't work. It was just a mess. When they cut power so many things went wrong they almost crashed. They called for rescue helicopters.

The craft spurted radiation on those people. The pilots finally got it going again, and they landed it someplace. Then they flew it back to Nevada.

None of the pilots suffered any radiation problems. It was just those poor civilians on the ground who suffered terribly …

The Bennewitz Affair

One of the security officers from Sandia Laboratories—they had their own security—was driving around on the graveyard shift after two o'clock in the morning and saw an ET craft land at a bunker. When it landed, all the electronics in the vehicle shut off—his engine, his portable radio, and the radio in the vehicle—all for as long as that craft was on the ground. When it took off everything came back on.

I was called in to investigate to see if something had actually landed. It wasn't on base radar … the first thing I did was check with FAA. At that time we had a pretty secretive unit that scanned every single radio frequency that could possibly be generated in and around the base. I obtained the printouts and asked if any strange frequencies were detected in this particular time frame—but again found nothing. I interviewed the security police inside Manzano separately, but they repeated the exact same story.

Shortly after that, Major Ernie Edwards, who was the commander of the 1608 Security Police Squadron which guarded Manzano came to me and said, “I received a phone call from a guy by the name of Paul Bennewitz. He lives right outside the base in Four Hills (a housing community just on the other side of the base perimeter). He claims to have seen all sorts of strange lights from Manzano.” **[See Appendix 12 for supporting document.]**

I found out Paul Bennewitz owned a business—Thunder Scientific Laboratories—located right outside Kirtland’s main gate. They made humidity sensors for submarines. So he had a government contract and security clearance.

I paid him a visit. His house was literally just a few feet from the base perimeter, his backyard butted right up to the fence. He was a physicist and had all this sophisticated equipment on his patio and his upper bedroom patio faced the base. I asked him what he saw, and he started telling me all sorts of UFO stories. We decided to conduct an investigation on him; not only us, but the NSA because he seemed to know about a National Security Agency project that was going on at the base, which he shouldn’t have been able to figure out, but he did … very smart guy.

One night Jerry Miller (a scientist on the intelligence staff at Kirtland), Steve Atza (another agent) and I were invited over to Paul Bennewitz’s home for dinner. We were having coffee when suddenly I saw this orb appear in the corner of the room. I elbowed Jerry as this orb started flying around the room. When Paul saw it he matter-of-factly said, “Well, there it is.”

At first, Jerry thought Paul had generated it—it was a ball of light with little sparkles around it. But Jerry checked all around, with Paul’s permission, and could not figure out a way Paul could have generated it. Paul said, “Those are the aliens. That’s their reconnaissance. That’s how they keep an eye on me.”

[CSETI has had many similar orb events occur. —SG]

A few weeks later, we were in Paul’s house alone. This was not a forced entry; Paul had given me the key. We went inside and witnessed a small orb

burn a hole through one wall to enter another room. When we returned a few weeks later, the burn hole was still there.

Paul was actually photographing extraterrestrials—I don't remember how many—but he had a whole group of pictures. He had a Canon 35mm, and I told him, "If you ever take any pictures of UFOs, don't develop them; let us do it."

One day he called me and said he had a whole roll of photographs of these UFOs that he took over the base. So I went out, picked them up, took them over to our secure photo lab and gave them to one of our developers to process. An hour later he comes out with the photos and says, "What the hell are these things?"

Albuquerque International Airport shares a landing field with Kirtland Air Force Base; the photos showed oval-shaped crafts flying above the planes that were landing. So these commercial planes were coming in while these ET craft would fly right over top of them and then veer off.

We had the images enlarged. The craft were structured and seamless and as big as the Corona craft. A blue trail was coming out of the bottom of the craft—probably the energy device. We sent the photos to headquarters; I don't know what ever happened to them. I became friends with Paul. He eventually went crazy and he died some years later.

* * *

One time, we had a video brought to the base by a guy who lived in Placitas, which is north of Albuquerque in the mountains. He was retired Air Force; I believe he was a pilot. He lived in a remote area; deer would come up to his backyard where he had a video camera set up; he was an amateur wildlife photographer.

One night he heard a noise and went out and this craft was hovering right over his backyard. And he took video of that. It was about twenty-eight seconds or something like that before the craft took off. We took the video and the camera and sent it to the Air Force Office of Special Investigation headquarters at Bolling Air Force Base, and they would send it to the NSA.

They sent him a check to cover the cost of the camera; they classified the video and he never got it back.

Years later, after I retired, I joined a close-knit group of former intelligence officers. We'd get together every year for reunions. Some of these Intel guys were DIA; quite a few members of our group were former CIA. They didn't do any field work because the CIA couldn't do that. But they were relying on a lot of information that we were feeding them, and they were doing analytical studies of what they had. The FBI, of course, was involved in it.

The most convincing case that I've ever been involved with has never, ever been made public and that was the incident up in Utah.

Years ago there was a guy that lived in a remote trailer just outside of Dugway Proving Grounds. He had worked in the army as a photographer. After he got out of the army he went and worked for Dugway Proving Grounds as a photographer. He was never married; he was an orphan. He lived by himself in this single-wide 14-by-80-foot trailer. He had built some sheds and stuff around it.

OSI Hill Air Force Base called me in late 1984 or early-1985 and said, "We got this guy that lives in this remote area by Dugway that sent us all these photographs of UFOs. And we don't really have a 9Q up here that can talk intelligently to this guy. [A 9Q is an OSI designation for somebody that investigates UFOs.]

I went up there and visited this guy. He had a lot of common sense, but was not well-educated, having left school in the eighth or ninth grade. But there wasn't anything he didn't know about cameras or photography.

For years he took pictures of things out at Dugway. He showed us a book of all these photographs, and these creatures. When I asked where he got these, he replied, "They land out here."

He told me they had left a long time ago, but for years they came here and landed.

It began in the fall of 1968. He came home from work, made his meal, and suddenly heard some noises. His cat ran around crazy. Looking outside, he sees that a craft has landed in his backyard. He went back inside, got his

camera and took pictures. The ETs came out and he took pictures of them.

They were EBENs. He told me, “They didn’t speak to me with words, but they talked to me in my head [telepathically]. I could understand them, but they were having problems understanding me.”

The contact lasted from the late-sixties until about 1975 or 1976 when they told him they were leaving. And they gave him these gifts. Some were star-shaped, others were like bronze statues. There were little models of things.

At first I thought this was all just a set up. Honest to God, when I first got there, I thought, “This can’t be real.” I told the OSI agent from Hill, I said, “Is this a set up? Are these movie props?”

I asked the man—his name was James Sodawski or Sadorski … something like that—why he was contacting us now? He informed me that he was dying and that he needed to do something with all this stuff … that he figured the Air Force might as well have it.

So we sent the flag up and the next you know there are truckloads of people coming from the NSA and CIA to review all this stuff. We actually contracted a company with a moving van to move all this stuff—packaging it in a unique manner—because they don’t know if this stuff was setting off a signal. I had never thought of that until one of the technical people up in headquarters in Washington said, “You know what, these things might be bugged or even radioactive.”

There were probably two dozen items. They obviously meant something to the EBENs, because they gave them to James, thinking that it was something meaningful. There was a bronze heart, with some calligraphy inside of it, and ceramic statues of something … maybe a god or something. There was another item that was almost like a wreath, with different symbols around it. And on the back of it they had these appendages that came out … maybe to put it on a stand or something … I could never figure it out. I only saw them the two times—the one time that he showed them to us, and then when we came back to package everything up. So they’re up in CIA or DIA or someplace. I’m sure they’ve analyzed them.

There were also photographs taken during the daytime of the craft, and

they were as clear as you ever saw. And James took pictures inside the craft. They showed instrument panels and a huge screen with the universe or star charts or navigational charts.

James had this chart. We were leaving the first time when he said, “Oh, I forgot to show you this.” And he went into a chest and retrieved a laminated paper that had these lines going through it. And he unfolded it and said, “Oh, this is where they came from,” only there were no references on it.

I don’t know what they ever figured out.

I did read later that the EBEN were from Zeta Reticuli, and that was from an official source.

“I believe the American people are entitled to a more thorough explanation than has been given them by the Air Force … I think we owe it to the people to establish credibility regarding UFOs, and to produce the greatest possible enlightenment of the subject.”

—President Gerald Ford

HOPE

<u>TESTIMONIALS</u>:

- A.H. (anonymous) Boeing Aircraft
- Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army
- Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA

<u>Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.</u>

Early one morning, in October of 2009 I had a very lucid dream before rising. A thought—recurring and insistent—entered my mind, gently saying:

"Let us hope, so that we may live …"

As this thought recurred, a number of lucid images appeared:

First, I found myself in Africa, in a rural and desolate place, clearly impoverished and lacking any means of sustenance. A child, perhaps ten years of age, was wandering through this bleak and forbidding landscape, starving, and cradling a younger dying child in his arms. And the voice was saying:

"Let us hope, so that we may live …"

I wept as I saw that this and this alone—the spark of hope within the soul of this child—propelled him forward to live. Amid the suffering and against all odds, only the driving force of hope sustained him. Then I saw my own childhood—desperate at times and lonely, not knowing how I would survive and not knowing how to go forward. And this thought was repeating:

"Let us hope, so that we may live …"

And so I saw at times that this was literally all that I possessed: The spark of hope, somewhere in the crevices of my soul, keeping me going —even to today. Hope. Next I saw all who dwell on Earth now, at this time of great change, challenge and difficulty, and this singular thought was repeating:

“Let us hope, so that we may live …”

And I saw that this was the indispensable quality to which we all must hold: Hope, which will carry us forward together to the fulfillment of the promise of humanity. While we may not live on hope alone, surely we cannot live without it. So throughout the coming days of trials, changes and the transformation of life on Earth, we can turn within and hear, and never forget:

“Let us hope, so that we may live …”

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

A.H. is a person who has gained significant information from inside the UFO extraterrestrial groups within our government, military, and civilian companies. He has friends at the NSA, CIA, NASA, JPL, ONI, NRO, Area 51, the Air Force, Northrop, Boeing, and others. He used to work at Boeing as a surface technician.

From all of the contacts that I’ve met, my final conclusion about this is that the reason why our government is afraid to release this information about UFOs and ETs is because of religion. This would probably destroy how we see ourselves.

For example, the information that we have managed to collect regarding the face on Mars, which I know for a fact is real, would have a great impact. I have another contact at NASA, JPL that I haven’t mentioned. I can’t mention too much about it because he is still working there. This person that I know is

very high up in NASA. He said they know it's a face. They know that it was carved by somebody other than us. In an imaging area, they know for a fact that the face on Mars is real and that it was not made by windstorms or trick of lighting or anything like that. They know for a fact that the face on Mars was made by an extraterrestrial race that came here to Earth about 45,000 years BC. They set up civilization here on Earth and went back and forth from Mars to our planet, Earth, to give us information and to further the race that they created, which is us. This is a shock to the human populace. And I think it's the big reason why NASA and the governments—especially the United States—are refusing to release this information—because one thing will lead to another and somebody will come to the conclusion that we were created by an extraterrestrial race. This would be shocking to everybody here on Earth and this is what they are afraid of releasing. And that's my final conclusion regarding this investigation and who the aliens are. I really feel that the aliens that were on the planet Mars came here and set up our civilization as we now know it and they created these grey extraterrestrial aliens to watch over our planet to make sure that we don't blow up their creation and their planet …

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Sergeant Clifford Stone, U.S. Army, has seen living and dead extraterrestrials himself in his official duties on an army team that retrieved crashed ET crafts. He has been given access to black ops bases and secret access projects.

I am prepared to state that I have been at locations where craft of unknown origin, that did not originate on the face of this planet, were there. I am prepared to state that while I was there, we saw living and dead bodies of entities that were not born on this planet. I am prepared to state that we had what they referred to as "interfacing" with those entities. I am prepared to state that they have a school to try to indoctrinate people. I never went to that school. I always refused.

I am prepared to state that when I got out of the service in 1990, that they held me for two months so that I might better reconsider to stay in and not get out. I am prepared to state that I had orders that stated that I was supposed to get out on December 1, 1989, and that they revoked those orders. Once again, in violation of law they held me for two months pending approval of my retirement, which had already been approved. The purpose of that was to try to convince me to stay in.

We have contact with aliens, not originating from some foreign country, but from some other solar system. And I have been a party to that. I've worked it. I've been there. And I know some of the things we do are really, really, really, really terrible. They are not hostile toward us. We are the enemy in this instance—but we are the enemy, I like to think, for the good reasons. We are concerned about what some other country might do. I have concluded that I am fighting against the clock. That I have but a short time to try to convince people that we are moving down an avenue where we are going to militarize space. Once we militarize space, we will have a whole new avenue of technology open up to us.

We want to acquire this technology. We want to make this technology part of our own technology. As a result of militarizing space, we are going to acquire new technologies and we are going to evolve new technology that is going to lead us into interstellar travel. As a direct result, we will become a threat to them unless we spiritually grow also.

But I feel that if we do not grow spiritually, we are forcing the situation where the entities will eventually make themselves known. And they *will* make themselves known. And no power on Earth can stop that from happening. The ET's will do this in order to stop us from going out into space as a threat. If this should happen, it will happen to an unsuspecting world population and that can create some very serious problems.

I believe that the intelligence community had good intentions when they classified information dealing with UFOs. I believe that they asked some very serious and hard questions: What impact would it have if the peoples of the world knew that they were no longer alone in the universe, that they had intelligence that was visiting this planet? And I think that the intentions were

good there. As intelligence agencies among nations, naturally you want to go ahead and acquire the technology for military application. So you want to try to keep some of that knowledge as confidential as possible by classifying it as high as you possibly can— keeping the information open to only a small handful of people, i.e., Special Access Programs. However, I believe that while it was full of good intentions in keeping this information classified, it is [now] hurting people.

I do not believe that any government has the right to try to make individuals who merely see UFOs look crazy. I do not believe that any government has that right, knowing that the psychology of specific individuals may lead to a tremendous amount of mental depression, ultimately leading—in many, many cases—to suicide or self-destruction. When we see these types of things coming about, we have an obligation to reconsider our thoughts and positions. I would suggest that we need to break down the walls of secrecy, that we must be responsible in getting the truth out. We must be responsible in how we get that truth out. And we must be truthful.

This issue doesn't just deal with the United States. It is a truth that the entire world has to be informed about. And that truth is that man is not alone, that we have people from other planets, from other solar systems coming here. How many bodies have been recovered? Don't know. How many crashes have occurred in which we only got debris because the ETs came and did their recovery before we got there? Don't know, but it has happened. When they had problems, just like we send out a distress call, they send out a distress call, which is something that a lot of people don't think about; it's a question that's never asked. But here again we think of them as something intangible like that stuffed animal there. But they are living, breathing creatures as mortal as you and me. They think, they have loves, they have likes, they have dislikes, they have social culture.

This is so important to try to make people understand that this is the case. I want to put the human factor back into UFOs. And when I say the human factor, I mean that these are real people. You can call them entities. You can call them creatures. But you sometimes find yourself wondering: who are the

more real people, them or us? And these are things that really need to be brought out–the fact that they are just like you and me. We need to seek out the similarities, not the differences and come to a greater understanding. Because eventually, in the not too distant future, we are going to have that final contact that is going to open new doors.

And it is not a scary story. You will learn that the ET's have a perception of God. You find they have families. You find they have cultures. You find that they have likes and dislikes. You look for those things that are similar among us, not the differences. And that is the way you start on the path to truth. The problem that we have right now is that we look at them as something to talk about; something to marvel at and be amazed at.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Don Phillips, U.S. Air Force, and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA worked with Kelly Johnson at the Lockheed Skunkworks on design and construction of the U-2 and the SR-71 Blackbird. He was in the Air Force at Las Vegas Air Force Base during a major UFO event.

Are these ET people hostile? Well if they were hostile, with their weaponry, they could have destroyed us a long time ago or could have done some damage. I know that some of the technologies came from the extraterrestrial craft. And, the reason they crashed is that their guidance mechanism was interrupted by our radar and by some other equipment that we have.

Even more validating for me was that one of our contract scientists for our private concern, Light City Technologies, Inc., worked with these technologies. He worked with a couple of those technologies while he was with a very prominent intelligence agency of the United States Government.

The one person that I've talked to outside of the military or the government level is Dr. Greer. And, the reason for that is because he takes the professional approach, which is more in line with the way we were in the

military.

PART 1: RECAP

The evidence and testimony supports the following:

- That we are indeed being visited by advanced extraterrestrial civilizations and have been for some time.
- That UFOs/ETs represent the most classified, compartmented Unacknowledged Special Access Programs within the U.S. and many other countries.
- That those projects have, as warned in 1961 by President Eisenhower, escaped legal oversight and control in the US, the UK and elsewhere.
- That advanced spacecraft of extraterrestrial origin, called extraterrestrial vehicles (ETVs) by some intelligence agencies, have been downed, retrieved and studied since at least the 1940s and possibly as early as the 1930s.
- That significant technological breakthroughs in energy generation and propulsion have resulted from the study of these objects (and from related human innovations dating as far back as the time of Nicola Tesla) and that these technologies utilize a new physics not requiring the burning of fossil fuels or ionizing radiation to generate vast amounts of energy.
- That classified, above top-secret projects possess fully operational anti-gravity propulsion devices and new energy generation systems that, if declassified and put to peaceful uses, would empower a new human civilization without want, poverty or environmental damage.

Implications for the Humanity and the Environment

We have identified insiders and scientists who can prove, in open Congressional hearings, that we do in fact possess classified energy generation and anti-gravity propulsion systems capable of completely and permanently replacing all forms of currently used energy generation and transportation systems. These devices access the ambient electromagnetic and

so-called zero-point-energy state to produce vast amounts of energy without any pollution. Such systems essentially generate energy by tapping into the ever-present quantum vacuum energy state the baseline energy from which all energy and matter is fluxing. All matter and energy is supported by this baseline energy state and it can be tapped through unique electromagnetic circuits and configurations to generate huge amounts of energy from space/time all around us. These are NOT perpetual motion machines nor do they violate the laws of thermodynamics; they merely tap an ambient energy field all around us to generate energy.

This means that such systems do not require fuel to burn or atoms to split or fuse. They do not require central power plants, transmission lines and the related multi-trillion-dollar infrastructure required to electrify and power remote areas of India, China, Africa and Latin America. These systems are site-specific: they can be set up at any place and generate needed energy. Essentially, this constitutes the definitive solution to the vast majority of environmental problems facing our world.

The environmental benefits of such a discovery can hardly be overstated, but a brief list includes:

- The elimination of oil, coal and gas as sources of energy generation, thus the elimination of air and water pollution related to the transport and use of these fuels. Oil spills, global warming, illnesses from air pollution, and acid rain can and must be eliminated.
- Resource depletion and geo-political tensions arising from competition for fossil fuel resources will end.
- Technologies already exist to scrub manufacturing effluent to zero or near zero emissions for both air and water but are considered too energy intensive (costly). That equation is dramatically changed when industries are able to tap vast amounts of free energy (there is no fuel to pay for only the device—which is no more costly than other generators) and those systems create no pollution.
- Agriculture, which is currently very energy dependent and polluting, can be transformed to use clean, non-polluting sources of energy.

• Desertification can be reversed and world agriculture empowered by utilizing desalinization plants, which are now very energy intensive and expensive, but will become cost-efficient once able to use these new, non-polluting energy systems.
• Air travel, trucking and inter-city transportation systems will be replaced with new energy and propulsion technologies (anti-gravity systems allow for silent above surface movement). No pollution will be generated and costs will decrease substantially since the energy expenses will be negligible. Additionally, mass transportation in urban areas can utilize these systems to provide silent, efficient intra-city movement.
• Noise pollution from jets, trucks and other modes of transportation will be eliminated by the use of these silent devices.
• Public utilities will not be needed since each home, office and factory will have a device to generate whatever energy is needed. This means ugly transmission lines that are subject to storm damage and power interruption will be a thing of the past. Underground gas pipelines, which not infrequently rupture or leak and damage Earth and water resources, will not be needed at all.
• Nuclear power plants will be decommissioned and the technologies needed to clean such sites will be available. Classified technologies do exist to neutralize nuclear waste.

We are systematically destroying our planet and us with it. We can and we must do better. These technologies exist; bringing them out would save our environment, improve our world, and add tens of trillions of dollars into the economy for everyone … not just the military industrialists.

PART 2:
Close Encounters-5

Human-Initiated Extraterrestrial Contact for Peace

“The total number of minds in the universe is one.”

—Erwin Schrödinger (1887–1961)

Austrian physicist, one of the founders of quantum theory, and winner of the 1933 Nobel Prize for Physics

“I certainly believe in aliens in space, and that they are indeed visiting our planet. They may not look like us, but I have very strong feelings that they have advanced beyond our mental capabilities.”

—Senator Barry Goldwater 1965

CE-5

In UFO studies, a close encounter is defined as an event where a person witnesses an Unidentified Flying Object. Dr. J. Allen Hynek, the professor of physics at Ohio State University who was selected to direct *Project Blue Book* for the military (and later admitted the purpose of the venture was to debunk all legitimate sightings), came up with three classifications—an act that no doubt helped get him hired as the technical advisor on Steven Spielberg's *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*.

Close Encounters of the First Kind: Defined as visual sightings of an unidentified flying object seemingly less than five hundred feet away that show an appreciable angular extension and considerable detail.

Close Encounters of the Second Kind: A UFO event in which a physical effect is alleged. This can be interference in the functioning of a vehicle or electronic device; animals reacting; a physiological effect such as paralysis or heat and discomfort in the witness; or some physical trace like impressions in the ground, scorched or otherwise affected vegetation, or a chemical trace.

Close Encounters of the Third Kind: UFO encounters in which an animated creature is present. These include humanoids, robots, and humans who seem to be occupants or pilots of a UFO.

Close Encounters of the Fourth Kind*:* Defined by Jacques Vallee, Hynek's associate as a UFO event in which witnesses experienced a transformation of their sense of reality.

Close Encounters of the Fifth Kind*:* Defined by me, CE-5 is actually a prototype hybrid project which has scientific research and diplomatic inter-species relations components. In this UFO event, it is humans who are initiating peaceful, bilateral contact with the ETs through conscious, voluntary and proactive cooperative communication.

Monterrey, Mexico

In December of 1994, the members of CSETI (Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence) and I learned of a major wave of ET activity in the mountains outside of the metropolis of Monterrey, Mexico. We contacted the investigator who had filmed many sightings, Sr. Santiago Yturria Garza. Santiago and his friend, television host Diana Pela Chapa have been involved in the investigation of suspected spacecraft and ET presence since the 1970s and made the arrangements.

We drove to the edge of the city and up into the mountains. There were four of us, plus the driver and his wife. We engaged the CE-5 protocol, and it wasn't long before a disc-shaped craft appeared. This event was a materialized ship that was actually sitting on the jagged peak above us. No person could walk there. After a few minutes an electric, cobalt-blue light from the craft flowed down the mountain. This "liquid light" moved like tendrils and wrapped around all our feet. While all this was happening, we were signaling to the ET craft, communicating with the occupants.

The Mexican driver was watching from below. He was so overwhelmed by what he was seeing that he ran screaming back to the truck, rolled up the windows, locked the doors, and wanted to leave. Fortunately for us, his wife talked him into staying.

The Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence

In 1990, I founded the Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence (CSETI). Our goal was to create a new paradigm for establishing peaceful contact between humans and extraterrestrials.

Governmental efforts to establish peaceful contact began and ended in 1954 when President Eisenhower actually met with extraterrestrial beings near Edwards Air Force Base (Muroc). I have a document sent to me by a European Ministry of Defense that quotes a first-hand witness who confirms this meeting took place.

Any further communications were most likely hijacked by the military industrial complex who did not want to disclose anything about UFOs and ETs to the public. Like a bull-in-a-china shop, they took over Majestic-12,

isolating future presidents and congress from technologies that should have led to major advances across the globe.

What the military industrial complex could not do is stop civilians from initiating their own contact with the extraterrestrials. The ultimate disclosure is millions of people making OPEN, peaceful contact and documenting it on social media!

By 1991, we had developed the CE-5 Initiative, a set of protocols that invites extraterrestrials to interact with us openly and within the framework of universal peace. Since then, thousands of people have learned, initiated, and experienced direct contact with extraterrestrials in small groups around the world, serving the role as civilian ambassadors in real-time peaceful and open communication.

Civilians establishing contact.

Not the U.N.

Not the State Department of the United States or the foreign ministries of European or any other nations on Earth.

And most definitely not the secret government … a cabal dominated by the military industrial complex that have been profiting off the secrecy since 1947.

How did an unfunded civilian coalition manage to establish lines of communication between multiple extraterrestrial species where the Oval Office could not?

It begins with consciousness.

In order to succeed in establishing peaceful interspecies communication, it was first necessary to ask and answer several key questions:

- How does one travel through vast interstellar distances and get someplace within a biological life form's natural life time?
- How does one communicate to one's home world across such vast distances in real time?

If an extraterrestrial life form is from a star system 1,000 light years away (a light year defined as the distance a beam of light travels in a year

while moving at a speed of 186,000 miles per second) it would take a thousand years to arrive at Earth and another thousand years to get home again. That's two thousand years to make a round trip journey—the approximate time which has elapsed since the birth of Christ. And a thousand light years' distance is relatively nearby in our galactic neighborhood, the Milky Way, which is estimated to be 100,000 light years across.

Now let's consider communications. Using radio, microwave, TV or any other electromagnetic signal currently en vogue now on the Earth, it would take this ET a thousand years (at the speed of light which is how fast EM signals like radio waves travel) to communicate back home once he arrived here and another thousand years for the ETs' home planet to answer back.

Again, two thousand years.

Obviously, any star-faring civilization must have developed technologies which operate outside of the current twentieth century Earth gadgets in use today.

Therefore, it's safe to assume UFOs of extraterrestrial origin simply are not using our current technologies—and if we try to detect and understand them purely from within the tidy box of current scientific knowledge, we are going to be sorely disappointed. Indeed, we will miss 99.9% of the data, and the discovery will be hidden by the fog in our own limited vision.

There are two important events that occurred during my childhood which led me to understand how advanced civilizations travel trans-dimensionally across our galaxy and communicate. The first event, which I briefly recounted in the *Introduction*, was my initial UFO sighting which occurred as a nine-year-old boy in Charlotte, North Carolina. During the weeks that followed the event, I experienced a series of lucid dreams and night encounters with beings who were definitely not from Earth.

Seeking more knowledge, I began studying Sanskrit and reading the Vedas, the ancient sacred literature of India. I learned about meditation and the concept of transcendence, which fit quite comfortably into my psyche. When I could find free time, I'd take long bike trips out to the countryside. I'd lie in a field and practice meditation. At times, I'd find my consciousness leaving my body to observe other parts of Charlotte, or to visit other areas of

the world. During several out-of-body experiences, I even "ventured into space."

This first event and its accompanying education taught me how to look beyond the self-imposed limits of our physical third dimension and use the limitless consciousness within us.

The second event gave me a peek at what awaits us on the other side.

When I was seventeen, I suffered a serious wound to my left thigh. A horrible infection developed in my leg and spread throughout my body. I became septic, which means my bloodstream was infected, and I broke out in a very high fever. I was spiraling toward death, not fully understanding the severity of my condition. It brought me to a near-death experience … and I found myself suddenly released from my body.

My consciousness was carried out into the depths of space—a place where I already felt at home, and I experienced what I now understand to be "cosmic consciousness," where my individuality became faint as it merged with the unbounded pure infinite Mind … there was no duality. This lasted for what seemed to be an eternity—there is no sense of time in this state of being. I could see all of creation, the vastness of the cosmos, and it was beautiful beyond words. From our limited third dimensional perspective, I had died, and yet there was nothing frightening about it—only infinite awareness, joy, and the perception of an endless perfect creation.

Eventually two brilliant scintillating lights approached out of the stars. They appeared as brilliant points of light … pure, conscious energy. As they came near, I entered a state of oneness with them. It was incredibly beautiful. Communication existed, only non-verbally. Imagine instead of saying the word, "apple" the actual image of the apple is received. And within *that* conscious image is the pure idea form of the apple itself—its essence. That is how information was being transmitted to me, and I am convinced it is how ET civilizations communicate instantaneously over great distances. But it is also facilitated with very advanced electronics.

This near-death experience not only altered my life, it prepared me for the challenges still to come. **[See Part 3: The Road to Disclosure.]** I learned that death is not to be feared, that in fact there is no death—only an inter-

dimensional transformation from one state into another … a state that is accessible to our extraterrestrial visitors and to each of us.

* * *

The beings currently visiting Earth from other planets, while no doubt different from humans physically and in more profound ways, are nevertheless conscious intelligent beings. All sentient beings in the universe are bound by a conscious intelligence—the highest common denominator on which a sustainable relationship between diverse life forms can be based. As humans, we are conscious and awake; other higher life forms are conscious and awake. We may share very little else in common, but this universal constant is shared by all intelligent, conscious beings, whether human or extraterrestrial.

Consciousness, or universal conscious intelligence then is the first cornerstone of the foundation of interplanetary unity.

One Universe—One People

As there is one Being which manifests one creation, so there is one Being which is the source of all conscious beings, whether on Earth or elsewhere. The great Universal Intelligence has sent a ray of this light of consciousness throughout all conscious beings, and we are united to this infinite awareness and to one another through its subtle and all-pervading effect. It is for these reasons that I state that the reality of man and the reality of other extraterrestrial peoples is one. Viewed with the eye of differences, we are diverse and unrelated, but viewed with the eye of oneness, we are more alike than dissimilar, more kindred than alien. And so it is that we must look to our inner reality to find, not only our oneness with our fellow humans, but our oneness with other intelligent life in the universe as well. While ephemeral differences may confound us, our essential oneness in consciousness will never fail us. For there is one universe inhabited by one people, and we are they.

Interstellar Travel: Shifting outside the Box

Many people have asked me how many times I have seen a UFO. I tell them I have never seen a UFO, because there is no such thing as a UFO. The term was concocted by those who knew exactly what the vehicles were and is a clever attempt at "mind conditioning."

There are two categories of vehicles. The first is an ETV or Extraterrestrial Vehicle, the term used at the National Security Agency (NSA). The second is an ARV or Alien Reproduction Vehicle, which are man-made, advanced, anti-gravity craft that look like a "UFO."

Neither ETV nor ARV actually fly in any normal aerodynamic sense. They are using field propulsion systems developed as far back as the 1920s by T. Townsend Brown and (post-1947) reverse-engineered from downed ETVs. They employ what is known as the Biefeld-Brown Effect which involves high voltage, electromagnetic, and magnetic flux phenomena which allows an object to become weightless, levitate, and move in a virtually mass-free manner. Advanced physicists in classified projects have understood this for at least 60 years and maybe longer. So I tell people we have never seen a "UFO." We have, however, had thousands of sightings and interactions with extraterrestrial vehicles and their occupants.

I have also had encounters with a few ARVs. We have seen both, and it is important to be able to distinguish between the two. If you ever see a craft and wonder what it is, ETVs are sleek, seamless, smooth craft with the ability to phase shift instantly. They are often luminous and appear as one smooth solid surface—a surface that does not reflect light. ARVs, by contrast, do not phase shift, do reflect light normally, and do have visible nuts-and-bolts construction with visible seams.

How are ET craft and personnel able to traverse the vastness of interstellar space and time? Accessing the zero-point field **[See Secret File: Zero-Point-Energy]** and employing high voltage, electromagnetic, and the magnetic flux phenomena mentioned above allows an object to become weightless, levitate, and move in a virtually mass-free manner and, as it turns

out, the rigidity of that vastness of space becomes quite flexible and can be largely bypassed once you frequency-shift to the other side of the light barrier.

In one quantum movement, the ET craft and its occupants phase-shift to a finer aspect of the cosmology outlined above, and exist then in an aspect or dimension which is more non-local than the material universe known to modern science. That is, the observed phenomenon of these objects which often seem to disappear and then reappear instantly at a considerable distance is due to the fact that they can phase-shift in and out of the fixed time/space material aspect to one which is inherently more non-local. From what I have observed and have been told, this is done through a complex interaction between powerful rotating electromagnetic fields and the gravitational field and mass inertia which literally phase-shifts the craft in one quantum leap.

When the craft is on this [our] side of the crossing point of light, it is seen like any other material manufactured object, but it can maneuver in ways which appear to negate mass, inertia, and gravity. (Our witnesses attest to UFOs racing across the sky at speeds in excess of 4,000 miles an hour, only to stop on a dime and take a 90-degree turn—a maneuver if completed under normal conditions would crush every occupant under the tremendous G-forces.)

Once the craft phase-shifts onto the other side of the crossing point of light/matter, it seems to disappear. But it has not. While in that form or energy spectrum (or dimension), the craft can hover or move within the material universe at many, many multiples of the speed of light. The velocity is non-relativistic … at least as measured on this side of the light barrier. However, a thousand light years will not be traversed instantly because there is an element of "drag" as it moves in this aspect through the material cosmos. Put another way, there is a component of the object which adheres to the underbelly of the material cosmos, and there is a coefficient of cosmic drag which prevents the trip from being instantaneous across vast interstellar distances.

Operating in a sort of junction between aspects (or dimensions), the ET craft can phase between either. Actually, it can also be partially in both. For

instance, the ETV can be hovering outside the Harvard Institute yet remain undetected unless it pops into the material aspect fully and is then seen … provided the people in the building bother to look outside (of course, that doesn't necessarily mean they'll report it).

Interstellar Communication: Thinking outside the Box

To understand interstellar communication, I present factors in the equation of the universal component of mind. As I have come to understand the cosmos, the basis of all existence—every atom, every star, every molecule and every person—is a non-local essence which is present at every point in time and space, and yet is bound by no point in space or time or matter. This essence is awake, intelligent and knowing. It is conscious. It is mind. It is the awareness of awakeness, the undifferentiated pure intelligence and mind of the universe. It is present in every blade of grass, and pervades the vacuum of space and the farthest reaches of the universe—and yet it cannot be divided or localized to one point in space or time or matter. The structure of existence is that this non-local, conscious and intelligent component of existence is unchangeable and is unaffected by relativity or changes in space, time, matter and so forth.

The nature of mind is that it is indivisible and present at every point in time and space—but bound or limited by no aspect of space or time. This means that distant points in space and time can be accessed through this faculty. Further, the individual person, through the faculties described above and by the very nature of the unitive state of mind which is essential to this basic awareness, can experience precognition, inspiration, intuition, remote viewing and the like.

This is easier to accept once the basic cosmology is appreciated: Consciousness is never divided, it is present everywhere, is never limited by space or time, and yet paradoxically, is present at every point in space and time—in every atom and throughout every galaxy. Thus, the interface between consciousness and matter is essential, not contrived or difficult. Actuating events, then, becomes a matter of working in this nexus.

Now let us get back to the main problem: interstellar communication over vast distances of space.

ET electronic communications systems are ones which interface with mind, thought and computerized telemetry. For decades, people have reported having what has been dismissed as telepathic experiences with UFOs. As soon as such accounts are admitted to, the scientific community howls and tosses out the entire case. Alas, they have tossed out the baby with the bath water. As Dr. Jahn, at Princeton (Princeton Engineering Anomalies Research Lab—PEAR), and Dr. Dossey and others have demonstrated, mind and thought can interface with and affect material— even technological—systems. **[See random number generator research —PEAR lab: www.princeton.edu/~pear/experiments.html.]**

What is obvious from 52 years of experience with this phenomenon is that ET communication protocols are not using AT&T microwave systems to communicate in real time across interstellar distances. They are using systems which are advanced enough to interact directly with thought and consciousness, and by so doing, access non-local spectra of energy, thus bypassing linear time and space.

Do not confuse these systems with current human experiments with brain wave activity and links to computers: those are still using electromagnetic energy which only travels at the speed of light. The ET systems, referred to here, operate on the other side of the crossing point of light and, while technologically facilitated, interface with thought and mind directly. Through such a system, information can be instantly transmitted through millions of light years of space since the non-local aspect of mind, thought and energy are being utilized. The communication systems do not have real time delays due to the coefficient of cosmic drag mentioned above. Essentially, there are spectra of energy which are sub-electromagnetic and sub-material—but which are nevertheless very real and very physical. The use of the term metaphysical in relation to this area is very incorrect and time-restricted: A hologram or a flashlight would be metaphysical or supernatural to a human 500 years ago.

This is a key point: The energy and spectra of energy referred to here are

naturally occurring aspects of the *creation*. They are all around us and within us.

It is not "other."

It is not supernatural.

It is not metaphysical. It has simply not been studied and understood adequately by modern science—but it has been by advanced ET civilizations which are interstellar-competent.

There are numerous accounts, dating back decades of very ordinary humans seeing one of these ET craft and directly interacting with it by thought alone. That is, the person may think, "Oh, I wish it would move to the right" and the craft will move to the right, or as it starts to leave he may think, "I wish it would turn around and come back," whereupon it immediately stops, turns and comes over. A few such accounts may be dismissed as coincidence. But there are so many of them that, empirically, one must reach the assessment that these objects have telemetry capabilities which can interface with directed thought.

This class of ET technology may be viewed generally as consciousness assisted technologies (CAT) and technology assisted consciousness (TAC).

CAT is when the individual (or group) consciousness and thought assists or interfaces with a receptive device.

TAC is when a device augments, projects or assists an individual or group's consciousness or thought.

For example, we know a former Bell Labs/Lucent Technologies scientist who, more than 30 years ago, while working on a covert research project, was given an ET communication device by a general. This scientist was asked to study and reverse-engineer the device—that is, take it apart and figure out how it worked.

Here is his story …

Upon receiving the device, which was a round object about the size of a grapefruit, dark and textured on the surface, it began to "speak" to him directly in his awareness with thought. He was startled by this— especially when the device mentally told him that the people who had asked him to study the object had malice in their hearts and that the scientist should

destroy the device!

After struggling with what to do about this conundrum, the scientist "accidentally" over-heated the device in an experiment and it was destroyed (at least materially). But after it was destroyed, he heard one last thought which said "Thank you …"

I know that this sounds very strange. But the strangest things are true, and this account is one of those very strange but true accounts. You may wish to run at light speed away from such information—and go back to our good ole fashion radio signals. But the future is here and if we do not meet it wisely others—like the general who originally provided the device—will hijack the future to places we do not want to go.

The CE-5 Initiative:

Our Human-ET communication initiative is done with the clear intent to establish peaceful contact and relations with these advanced life forms. The encounter utilizes numerous protocols, some obvious and practical, some experimental. The Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence has spent literally thousands of hours with thousands of people out under the stars engaging in interactions which can only be described as extraordinary. And while we have some interesting pictures and videotapes of craft and ET beings appearing and disappearing from view, what has been really amazing could not have been videotaped or photographed—indeed the best of it perhaps could not have been measured at all. This is because the really good stuff, if you will, has occurred just barely in what may be termed conventional reality. Much has happened on both sides of the crossing point of light—but the most interesting stuff has been on the other side.

One of the controversial protocols involves group access to non-local consciousness followed by remotely viewing (through consciousness) ET craft or persons which may be passing by at a great distance or which may be nearby and phase-shifted beyond the visible spectrum of human sight.

Remote-Viewing

Remote viewing is a controlled and trainable mental process that allows a perceiver or viewer to describe or give details about a target that is inaccessible to normal senses due to distance, time, or shielding. For example, a viewer might be asked to describe a location on the other side of the world, which he or she has never visited.

While there is a theory as to why it works on the level of physics, it is not widely accepted. Ironically, remote-viewing procedures were originally developed in laboratories funded by the United States military and intelligence services and used for espionage purposes.

Once an ET craft or life form is “locked on” and remote-viewed, the process is reversed and the ET is directed to the CSETI research site via visual thought component vectoring. That is, the ET object/person is “mentally map-quested” our coordinates and location and invited to approach.

As ridiculous as this may seem to some, it frequently results in an ET object literally “popping in” overhead. While using lights, lasers and radio signals to vector and confirm contact, the core of the protocol does involve CAT (and often in response, from the ETs, TAC).

Types of Interactions:

We have had the following general types of experiences which demonstrate the ET technologies referred to earlier:

- Sudden appearance of large structured craft (discs, triangles, etc.) which “pop in” and then vanish in seconds and even a fraction of a second, but which are witnessed by multiple people.
- Longer term appearance of objects, up to many minutes, which then disappear (phase shift out of visible/material perception).
- Intelligent probes consisting of ball-shaped objects of various colors, which come over and may even join the group. They may be intelligently controlled, but are, themselves, conscious and intelligent (advance

AI—Artificial Intelligence). Usually these are translucent to slightly opaque red, blue, green or golden spheres ranging in size from six inches to one to two feet. They interact consciously with the individual or group and then vanish. They are most likely demonstrations of TAC where the consciousness and thought (even personality) of an ET on board a craft is technologically assisted and projected in a controlled fashion into the group.

• Anomalous beeping or high pitched tones which have an omni-directional component, as if heard from all directions at once. Often these occur after projecting over radio waves the CSETI beeping tones which are routinely transmitted from the site.

• Anomalous electromagnetic effects (EM) on equipment, cars etc. Often, equipment will fail with a close approach of an ET craft, as happened in Mexico in 1993 when an 800-foot, whisper-silent triangle approached the group, and all camera and other electronic equipment failed. Other manifestations include setting off radar detectors, laser detectors, car electronics dimming down or browning out, electrostatic energy on peoples' skin or clothing. On multiple occasions, my compass has rotated counter-clockwise around the dial as a counter-clockwise rotating craft has approached. The compass changed magnetic north to almost due south (off 160 degrees) and remained that way for nearly three months.

• Fast-walker interactions. Frequently the group will experience multiple objects which initially appear to be satellites—but which interact with directed thoughts or signals. For example, a high-flying object will, as soon as a thought command is given, stop or change directions abruptly. Satellites do not back up, make right hand turns or descend suddenly and get brighter while interacting with people on the ground. These types of events have been witnessed by hundreds of people during multiple CSETI research events.

• Material interface phenomena. These phenomena can occur when ET objects are just on the other side of the crossing point of light and matter—and begin to "bleed through" into our dimension. Frequently the team will observe sudden strobe-like light discharges all around us. The

form of an ET craft or even an individual will appear faintly and then will form as if within a shimmering electronic hologram. During these close encounters, participants have reported being lightly touched by someone, only to see a faint shimmering glow. During prolonged events of this type, an unusual time/space dilation or contraction will occur: time seems to stand still—or proceed very quickly and the space around the group becomes more defined. These types of encounters can be fleeting or have had durations lasting over two hours.

Example: In 1998, while in England near Alton Barnes, a very large circular craft would pop into our CE-5 circle and disappear within seconds, the object descending around our group in a scintillating, sparkling glow so that we were—in a sense—inside the ship. Shimmering ET life forms were spaced between each person! During the phenomena, the temperature within the setting rose at least 10-15 degrees Fahrenheit. All participants saw the object and the life forms. None of them were fully "solid" material, having emerged only partly within our dimension.

• Lucid dream state interaction with ET craft and/or persons: Because the ET technological reality allows them to move seamlessly between the higher dimensions, it is not unusual for individuals to experience a detailed interaction during the dream state. It is my opinion that the most common way in which ETs have interacted with individual humans is in lucid dreams and not material contact. While material contact has occurred, it is risky for the Interstellars. Once it is appreciated that the astral spectrum is the preferred field through which ETs must pass for interstellar communication and travel—and that it is the same spectrum activated or used in a lucid dream—it is easy to see why so many people report this type of experience.

• ET craft can transfer through solid matter: On more than one occasion we have observed solid-appearing craft (daytime sightings) pass directly into a mountain without crashing. This is accomplished by a frequency shift in the material of the craft so that it can mesh or pass through matter of traditional density without actually affecting either. A frequency phase shift allows one solid object to pass through another without interacting.

Remember that most of what we call “solid matter” is not solid at all—it is mostly space. This phenomenon has been reported for decades and has caused some to dismiss such accounts as “ghost-like” or poltergeist. Actually, it is only another expression of ET technologies operating on a more profound or subtle level of existence which can alter the frequency of matter (they can also alter time/space relationships as well through similar means). Covert military sources have testified to the fact that, since at least 1953, human secret projects were materializing and dematerializing objects and transferring them across defined spaces.

[See the book: *Disclosure: Military and Government Witnesses Reveal the Greatest Secrets in Modern History* by Steven M. Greer, M.D.]

This list could go on much further, but what is described above should give the reader a sense of how unusual manifestations of ET technology may be. From the above, it is easy to understand why ET events can be confused with astral phenomena that are not ET but have components of the same manifestations. No wonder the literature is filled with confusing accounts of ETs, angels, ghosts and strange phenomena of all stripes, all lumped in together. Of course, modern man would look like something supernatural to people a few hundred years ago: imagine showing up at a church meeting in Salem Massachusetts in 1692 with a cell phone, a hologram, a satellite TV and a Range Rover. You would be burned at the stake as a witch forthwith!

Still, it is important to keep in mind that the cosmos contain many levels of existence. There are astral and causal worlds and beings which are not ET. And yet there are ETs which interface with and utilize aspects of the physical cosmos which are in those subtle realms. It should also be remembered that not all ETs may be so advanced. Given the billions of galaxies each with billions of stars, it is likely that some ETs are the equivalent of human cave men while others may be at our level of evolution and yet others are millions of years more advanced than we are today.

But know this: ETs whose technologies are far more advanced than radio signals and internal combustion engines do exist. They are here and may be

all around us. Let us open our minds and our eyes to the extraordinary opportunity that hovers right in front of us beyond the veil—through the crossing point of light.

[Suggested reading *Extraterrestrials and the New Cosmology*, by Steven M. Greer, M.D. Found at www.SiriusDisclosure.com under Papers.]

If you wish to join a CE-5 group, find a team near you by going to the networking app at www.ETContactNetwork.com The CSETI training app, with a full CE-5 training program, is available at your app store. Read more about it at: www.SiriusDisclosure.com/ET-contact-tool

PART 3:
The Road to Disclosure

From Country Doctor to
Providing Briefings for Presidents

“The phenomenon of UFOs does exist, and it must be treated very seriously.”

—Mikhail Gorbachev

President of the Soviet Union

FILE: Steven M. Greer, M.D.

BACKGROUND:

- Founder: The Orion Project
- Founder: The Disclosure Project
- Founder: CSETI (Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence)

For the record, my goal was never to brief presidents and CIA directors, and I certainly didn't expect to have to deal with threats on my life, let alone see harm come to people I cared deeply about. I was working full-time as an emergency and trauma doctor in a North Carolina ER and I loved my work. Using meditation to establish peaceful contact between humans and these visiting Interstellars … my only intention was to show our visitors that there was far more to the human race than the military establishment that was shooting them down. **[See Secret File: Roswell.]**

As discussed in Part 2, in 1990 I founded CSETI—the Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence—a grass roots movement that by-passed governments in order to make peaceful contact with these civilizations as citizen-diplomats, much like *Physicians for Social Responsibility* were citizen diplomats to the Soviet Union during the darkest days of the Cold War.

An early successful CE-5 experience happened in February of 1992 with a group of about fifty people on a beach near Pensacola, Florida. Two of our participants were Air Force pilots, one was a colonel. That night we vectored in four ET craft and they materialized and were filmed—it was actually quite close, but the night cameras back then were not very good.

The story ended up on the front page of the Pensacola paper. Among the thousands who read the article was John Petersen of the Arlington Institute. Considered to be one of the top futurists in the world, Petersen's book, *The Road to 2015: Profiles of the Future* was awarded Outstanding Academic Book of 1995 by CHOICE Academic Review and featured a section on humans reaching out to extraterrestrials.

Also reading that article was the former head of Army Intelligence and a

member of the MAJIC cabal. Suddenly, I found myself flying on the radar of some very serious national security guys.

About a month after the close encounter in Pensacola, I was invited to attend a conference in Atlanta. Being naïve, I thought it was just a UFO convention. When I got there, I realized many people in attendance were part of MJ-12 **[See Secret File: Majestic-12]**, including the former Head of Army Intelligence, the NSA, DIA—a lot of Intel spooks. They were very confrontational, asking me, "What the hell do you think you're doing?" I said, "Well, you can read about it, I don't have any secrets." I told them I was developing protocols and a team to make contact with these civilizations outside governmental channels because the government was broken. They informed me that it was none of my business and not to do it. My response was, "Try stopping me." We kind of had a "mano a mano" in a hotel room until three in the morning.

A short time later a senior official at the CIA flew a trusted emissary down on a private jet to visit me in North Carolina. This man's family founded the California Institute of Technology, one of the most prestigious universities in America. He said, "Dr. Greer, do what you were planning on doing and don't give up. Someone's got to do this because it's completely out of control; moreover, someone's going to have to spearhead a contact protocol—right now, the system is completely dysfunctional." I told him that I was only a country doctor and I was just doing this ad hoc between ER shifts and raising four children. All the time I'm thinking, "Why is this guy asking *me* to do something? Why don't they just do it themselves?"

That was my initiation into this weird 'down the rabbit hole' world of secret projects.

A few months later William Jefferson Clinton was elected 42nd President of the United States. Almost immediately I was approached by people who were friends of his who said, "This is something that the president is very interested in." Webster Hubble, who was third in command at the Justice Department prior to being convicted of some other problems, wrote in his book that Clinton wanted to know three things when he took office: Who really killed Marilyn Monroe; Who killed Jack Kennedy; and

What is this UFO stuff? Apparently they made inquiries into the subject and were not happy with the answers they were getting, meaning they knew they were being lied to. At about that time some military people who were in favor of disclosure approached me. These people had had UFO experiences either on battleships or at strategic air command facilities where nuclear weapons were being kept and they offered to assist me.

One of these men was a naval commander … very connected up in the Pentagon. When he showed up at my front door, my first thought was that he was a spy. Turns out he was a totally stand-up guy who did everything he could to set up a number of the deep background briefings that I did at the Pentagon. We decided to have a meeting to discuss how to put together a team that would brief the right folks in government and encourage them to end the secrecy. You have to understand, this was back in 1992-93, when I actually thought we had a functional constitutional government. Since then I've learned it's all window dressing, that there's a parallel governmental process that operates completely independent of the people we elect.

Anyway, we had this meeting and it was decided that we should contact certain key people in the U.S. government to—in military speak— de-conflict the CSETI contact teams from Air Force and other military operations so that they didn't interfere with us and we didn't interfere with them. That was my whole purpose of the meeting, to make sure we weren't caught in the middle … to prevent an accidental shooting. It seemed that, whenever and wherever we were doing our CE-5, we'd have a run-in with military jets, helicopters, and all kinds of stuff coming in to our contact sites … and we still do to this day. All I wanted was to keep my people safe.

My military advisor met with Admiral Cramer, the Head of Intelligence for the Joint Chiefs of Staff at that time. After speaking with him he decided we needed to have a meeting with the Intel people at Wright-Patterson, the air force base where the Roswell remains were sent. This was in September of 1993. While that meeting was being set up, two more influential individuals reached out to me. The first one was Boutros Boutros-Ghali via a friend of the U.N. Secretary General. The second was Laurance Rockefeller.

Laurance was the philosopher king of the Rockefeller family. David

Rockefeller was the money guy with Chase Manhattan, and his nephew, Jay Rockefeller, was Chairman of the Senate Intelligence Committee. Laurance knew what we were doing was really working—he had sent his people to our CE-5 protocols where ET craft would appear and then disappear. He invited me out to his ranch—the J.Y. Ranch in Wyoming, which is where the Clintons vacationed. I was asked to go there in September of 1993 to share information about our CE-5 initiative.

It was an eclectic crowd. Billionaire Robert Bigelow of Bigelow Aerospace was there, along with people of various backgrounds from the UFO sub-culture … some friendly to what we were doing and some incredibly hostile. I found out later that the unfriendlies were working for the intelligence community.

At some juncture over the weekend, I was asked what else I was working on. I said, "We've initiated a project to brief senior government officials in the Clinton Administration and the Pentagon and members of Congress so that we can terminate secrecy on this issue and get the government to change policy because we understand that the incoming president is favorable to that idea."

Well, you could have heard a pin drop. Laurance Rockefeller asked what I was doing next, and I said, "I'm going straight over to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base after this meeting to brief the colonel over this Foreign Technology Division of the Air Force, and then, in a couple of months, I'll be briefing President Clinton's CIA director."

Laurance Rockefeller and his guests were in a state of shock. Laurance wanted to be involved, but only from behind the scenes. He offered to host the president and first lady at his ranch so that Laurance could show them the best available UFO photos and evidence we had collected.

Meanwhile, the U.N. Secretary General's wife attended an event where I spoke about ETs and UFOs. Mrs. Boutros-Ghali was so taken by the subject that she wanted to arrange a meeting at the U.N. so I could brief a lot of the diplomats and friends of hers who were supportive of ending secrecy and making peaceful interplanetary contact. Again, our objective was to provide accurate information to world leaders, the president, his advisors, and the key

people in Congress. We even gave them the perfect cover story as to why this information had been kept so long from the masses—that world leaders were simply waiting until the Cold War was over, not wanting to throw into the mix the fact that Earth was being visited by interstellar civilizations, and that our scientists had in fact reverse-engineered many of their technologies.

In the fall of 1993, I was invited to speak at Colorado State University. The event was hosted by astronaut, Brian O'Leary **[See Endorsement]**, and Maury Albertson, one of the co-founders of the Peace Corps. Before roughly eight hundred people, I laid out the entire manifesto which justified disclosure and how we should do it. At the end of that talk I noticed a bald man standing at the back of the room, waiting to speak with me. He said, "Dr. Greer, I think I can help you with this. I'm John Petersen, and I know some folks in Washington who want to know about this, but they're not getting any good answers." I assumed it was some low-level staffer for some junior congressman, only he surprised me by telling me it was James Woolsey, the director of Central Intelligence. The two men were good friends, and he said Woolsey wanted to be briefed.

The meeting was eventually set for December 13, 1993. The cover story was a dinner party in Arlington at Petersen's home. The CIA director and his wife, Dr. Sue Woolsey, who was the COO of the National Academy of Sciences, would attend along with my wife, Emily, and myself. So we got a nanny for the kids, flew up to Washington, and had this meeting. I began by showing the director a portfolio of images, photographs, and documents. After about ten minutes, Woolsey stopped me. He said he knew UFOs were real, turns out he and his wife had a sighting in New Hampshire when they were younger. What he wanted to know was why no one would discuss it with him or President Clinton.

My initial thought was that I was being set up. Three hours later I was convinced he knew nothing about these projects; that both he and the president were being completely deceived by those who had compartmented intelligence within the CIA. That was the moment I realized that we were living in a country that had undergone a quiet *coup d'état* decades earlier—a story that would never be covered by either the *New York Times* or the

Washington Post because it would be the biggest scandal ever.

I had come to the Woolsey meeting with a "white paper" which described what needed to be done by the president and his people in order to end the secrecy. I gave it to the CIA director as he was leaving. Woolsey looked at me and he said, "How can we disclose something which we have no access to?" That was a very chilling question. If we were to push on this, it would unveil the biggest constitutional crisis in the history of the United States. No president wants to admit that they're out of the loop on important things. They tend to think in terms of activities being either classified, secret, or top-secret, never realizing that within these classifications there are compartments. Unacknowledged Special Access Projects are only known to those individuals inside the compartment, and that includes the President of the United States.

I'll give you an example of how even a high-ranking official is kept in the dark about a department he's in charge of. On September 10, 2001— the day before 9/11, Donald Rumsfeld announced that $2.3 trillion was unaccounted for in the Department of Defense budget, based on a recent audit ordered by the Undersecretary of Defense. Think about that a moment. The war in Iraq cost American taxpayers a trillion dollars, and Secretary of Defense Rumsfeld is saying there is more than twice that amount—not missing, but unaccounted for.

I know an auditor who audits Northrop Grumman. Just like Lockheed Martin, they do a lot of top-secret work on certain kinds of aircraft dealing with anti-gravity propulsion. If it's an unacknowledged compartment with billions of dollars in it, the auditor will be told, "You don't have a need to know what's going on with this," and it's just rubber stamped as audited. The auditors have no idea where that money is or where it's going. It goes in the front door and leaves out the window, and no one knows where it ends up.

In early February of 1994, a friend of the president came to our home for dinner; I was told that he was a big fundraiser for Bill Clinton. We're sitting at the table eating dinner when he turns to me in front of my wife and kids and says, "The president and his team are really very supportive of what you're recommending in this white paper, but they're concerned that if he

does this, he'll end up like Jack Kennedy."

I start laughing … I think he's joking. He stopped me and says, "No, Dr. Greer they're not kidding." We went into my library to talk in private where he tells me the president and his people were convinced that if he were to push on the UFO issue, he would be subject to TWEP— Termination With Extreme Prejudice. I'm hearing this, thinking—"Okay, then what am I supposed to do?" It's not like I've got a Secret Service detail. He said, "No … they want you to do this … go ahead and try to bring this stuff together." In other words, President Clinton is afraid he'll be assassinated if he attempts to bring disclosure to the UFO-ET subject, but I'm expendable?

Laurance Rockefeller gave me the same line … that it was too dangerous for him, that the money side of his family—the oil people— were already angry at him for pursuing this. He'd support our efforts and he'd arrange for the Clintons to receive the briefing materials at his ranch —a get-together that finally happened in the mid-1990s. The president was fascinated, only Hillary shut it down … she was too afraid.

Once I realized the president would never sign an Executive Order, I decided to approach potential allies in both houses of Congress, and eyewitnesses in the military and government, believing there was safety in numbers—not just for them but for myself. Between the years 1995 and 1998 we identified several dozen potential individuals with top-secret clearances who could be subpoenaed and would swear under oath about UFOs and the secrecy behind it.

I am frequently asked how we were able to convince our eyewitnesses in the Armed Forces to violate their national security oaths in order to come forward and testify. My military people provided the solution. They advised me to draft a UNOD letter.

UNOD is an abbreviation for "Unless Otherwise Directed." The letter we created stated that these USAPs (Unacknowledged Special Access Projects) exist and are being run illegally, and have been unconstitutional since the 1950s; that the president and other key figures we know have been lied to, as have the oversight committees of the Congress. It also mentions how similar illegal programs exist in the United Kingdom and other countries where I had

briefings. Therefore, it was our assessment that the National Security Act and secrecy laws that are attached to oaths of secrecy were null and void, and that any man or woman who has knowledge in any document, material, or evidence attached to the UFO and extraterrestrial issue can disclose this information publicly without penalty of law. Unless Otherwise Directed, we intended to proceed with disclosing this UFO testimony and all related documents.

To cover ourselves legally, we sent the UNOD letter to the president, the head of the Justice Department, the Pentagon, the CIA, FBI, NSA— basically the entire alphabet soup of the intelligence agencies, and we sent it return receipt requested to prove it was received. Danny Sheehan, the constitutional attorney who did the Silkwood Case and represented the *New York Times* in the Pentagon Papers, helped me pro bono on what is essentially constitutional law. The letter exonerates every man and woman in the private and public sector, Intel or the military—whoever worked on these projects from any legal penalties related to disclosing information. We used the document to legally protect every eyewitness and whistleblower that came forward to testify for the *Disclosure Project*. To this day, <u>none</u> of these top secret witnesses has been prosecuted, harassed, or injured. We are calling for thousands more like them to come forward!

CSETI: Center for the Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence

November 1996
To: President William Jefferson Clinton
From: Steven M. Greer, M.D., Director of CSETI
Re: Planned Disclosure on the UFO/ET Subject and National Security Oaths

The CSETI Project Starlight initiative has now identified several dozen former and current military, intelligence and defense contractor related witnesses to UFO/ETI events and projects. As set out in a number of documents and briefings (see enclosures) it is our intention to have these important witnesses provide open, public testimony on this matter in the very near future.

In the summer of 1995, we requested that the President take appropriate steps to allow these witnesses to speak openly, without civil, military or other penalties. Since then, there has been an exponential growth in the number of such witnesses who wish to come forward. Some of them are elderly, and suffering from serious medical conditions. We feel that these patriotic and courageous heroes of our country—who very much wish to tell their fellow citizens the truth on this matter—must not take this information to their graves. Therefore, we are asking from you a clear determination regarding their freedom to speak openly on this subject.

Over the past three years, we have found that members of Congress, the Executive Branch, military and intelligence leaders have not been briefed on this important matter, and that operations related to the subject exist as ‘unacknowledged’ special access projects. Most operations exist in the private aspects of the military industrial sector, with apparently extra-constitutional funding and oversight.

As such, and until established otherwise to our satisfaction, we regard these operations, and all so-called ‘security oaths’ derived from them, as illegal, and therefore non-binding for these witnesses mentioned above.

Therefore, *Unless Otherwise Directed by 1 January 1997,* we will move forward with a series of events whereby these witnesses may provide open, public testimony. If we do not hear from you, or if we hear that you concur, we will proceed with a public disclosure after that date. Only if you notify us specifically that such witnesses to UFO/ETI related matters are still bound to silence will our plans for a disclosure by them be altered. As mentioned in previous briefings and documents to members of the Administration, the military, the Congress and others, it is our intent to affect this disclosure in a way which is scientific, forward looking and hopeful. It is not our intent to cause instability for our nation or the world, but rather to mitigate the clear dangers which current covert management of this issue presents. We invite your advice, assistance and support in this process of disclosure on a matter which is arguably the most important of the twentieth and early twenty-first centuries.

Testimony from these witnesses will include but not be limited to:

- Retrieval of disabled ET devices and ET life forms
- Reverse-engineering projects related to ET technology
- Reconnaissance and tracking of UFO/ET vehicles
- Covert projects related to the subject
- Confirmation of military/UFO encounter cases
- The nature and scope of disinformation programs related to the subject

We hope to hear from you regarding this matter as soon as possible.

Thank you for your attention to this request for a determination on the status of these witnesses as it relates to providing public testimony during 1997.

Respectfully,

Steven M. Greer M.D.
Director of CSETI

* * *

More recently, I've been asked why Eric Snowden didn't use this strategy. Snowden's mistake was that he disclosed things that were legal—however Orwellian they may have been. Even though those programs are Big Brother-esque, they were being overseen by the president and the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence. Had he instead limited his disclosure to operations that were unacknowledged and illegal, he would not be in any legal trouble.

In my opinion, he just didn't know; he was young and had very bad advisors. The journalists and people who were working with him didn't understand the system well. As a whistleblower, it's okay to disclose the illegal programs, but not the legal ones, no matter how outrageous they are. Of course, there are far more potential witnesses who will never come forward because of the threat to their families. This is the type of criminal behavior you'd associate with organized crime, which is exactly what it is … organized crime.

Many of the people we reached out to who were involved in USAPs would say to me, "I want the truth out, but I'd like to breathe the free air of Earth for another 30 days." Their fear was stronger than their sense of duty, and they felt that if they spoke out, they were dead men walking.

In August of 1996, I met with Congressman Christopher Cox, who was later head of the Securities and Exchange Commission for President George W. Bush. Harvard-educated, he's a very bright man representing Orange County CA, and was on a number of key committees. A friend and supporter of CSETI who knows Congressman Cox, and who is an executive with IBM in Orange County, asked me to brief him.

Shortly after the meeting began, Cox said, “I have no doubt this is true, but I’ve never heard of it, and I’ve been on some pretty important committees.” So I told him about all the folks I’ve met with who are out of the loop who should be in the loop and that this is a common theme.

He then asked for a list of facilities and companies working with UFO matters.

I followed up our meeting by sending Congressmen Cox the letter and list you will find in **Appendix 13**. The list has since been updated.

In 1997, we held a meeting at the Westin Hotel in Georgetown for the group, along with a few members of Congress … a very private, closed event. Congressman Dan Burton, who was Chairman of the House Government Reform and Oversight Committee showed up; he was interested because one of his closest friends had a UFO encounter in Indiana some years earlier and told him all about it. Burton was a mover and a shaker; he wanted everything we had on the subject. But a short time later, someone got to him and he backed off.

From 1998 until 2000, we gathered together more and more of these top-secret military people and others. I went all around the world and interviewed them. I had completed 110 hours of testimony that I had to cut down to the four-hour and two-hour DVDs that you can get on our website. There’s so much material … and it’s on digital film. I did most of the filming back then—we didn’t have the funding to do this like a big project.

Everything we had was dedicated to *The Disclosure Project*.

The Disclosure Project

On May 9, 2001, at the National Press Club in Washington, D.C., I hosted *The Disclosure Project*, an event which featured the testimonials of more than twenty military, government, and corporate witnesses to unambiguous UFO and extraterrestrial events. The event was a live webcast, and at 9 a.m., over 250,000 people were waiting online for the live press conference to begin. The next biggest webcast event at the National Press Club was less than 25,000 people.

The cabal was ready, too—the first hour of the conference was "electronically jammed" according to the president of *ConnectLive*, the company that webcasts all National Press Club events. The entire broadcast became the most-watched event in the history of the entire Internet up to that time. The company that hosted the Internet broadcast at the National Press Club said they had so many people trying to see it, it crashed their system … they had to grab every T-1 line in Washington.

Eventually about 800 million people around the world saw it—by then, one by one, the media were contacted and told to take it down repeatedly and immediately … and four months later, 9/11 happened.

In the course of all this, I've learned a lot. One of the things I've learned is that you cannot expect people in power to bite the hand that feeds them. Most people in the corporate and political world are not going to do something that could be enormously dangerous for themselves personally, or ruin their career by being associated with it. That's why I concluded that the people have to do it.

We, the people, have to do it.

PART 4:
Cosmic Deceptions

The Ultimate False Flag Event

“The nations of the world will have to unite, for the next war will be an interplanetary war. The nations of the Earth must someday make a common front against attack by people from other planets.”

—General Douglas MacArthur

October 8, 1955

“Perhaps we need some outside universal threat to make us recognize this common bond. I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.”

—President Ronald Reagan

Addressing the United Nations—1987

We Won't Be Fooled Again …

TESTIMONIALS:

- Dr. Carol Rosin, Fairchild Industries and spokesperson for Wernher von Braun
- Richard Doty, Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

This is the stuff people really hate me for … because I was told that if I exposed this, it is where I'd be most at risk … because now, I'm stepping on the toes of the eschatological fantasies of the people who want endless war.

Eschatology is the study of how the world is going to end. At the core of these secret groups are folks who want to precipitate an Armageddon-type conflagration.

War of the Worlds. They love the idea of people uniting around a common enemy … not just one country or subculture or religion, but the entire planet. But would they seriously attempt to start a war with multiple species of extraterrestrials, any and all of whom could easily have decimated the Earth if they chose to do so long ago? Any interstellar ET civilization would have technologies that would make the H-bomb look like a bow and arrow. If ETs were hostile, we would have known it by now.

Beware the False Flag Event

By definition, a false flag event is a covert operation taken by one side to make it look like the other side (their enemy) was responsible for the attack. In reality, the attack is staged, and history is filled with examples of false flags … from the explosion of the *USS Maine* in Cuban waters, to the Reichstag fire in 1933 that Hitler blamed on the Communists, to the Gulf of Tonkin incident that manipulated President Lyndon Johnson to wage war in

Vietnam. The Iraq war was justified on knowingly providing false intelligence that Saddam Hussein had weapons of mass destruction!

Since 1992, I have had at least a dozen well-placed insiders warn me about the next big false flag—an attack that would make 9/11 look like a fender-bender.

At first I dismissed it as you may no doubt do, feeling it was simply too insane to be believed. Then one of our *Disclosure Project* witnesses, Dr. Carol Rosin, came forward with the same warning—only the source was Wernher von Braun, the aerospace engineer recruited from Nazi Germany after World War II who invented the V-2 rocket.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Dr. Carol Rosin was the first woman selected as corporate manager of Fairchild Industries and was spokesperson for Wernher von Braun in the last years of his life. She founded the Institute for Security and Cooperation in Outer Space in Washington D.C. and has testified before Congress on many occasions about space based weapons.

I am a Space and Missile Defense Consultant, and have consulted to a number of companies, organizations, and government departments, even the intelligence community. I was a consultant to TRW working on the MX missile—another weapon system that we didn't need.

When I was a Corporate Manager of Fairchild Industries from 1974 through 1977, I met the late Dr. Wernher von Braun. At that time, von Braun was dying of cancer. The very first day that I met him, he had tubes draining out of his side, yet he was tapping on the desk telling me, "You will come to Fairchild and you will be responsible for keeping weapons out of space." The way he said it; the intenseness in his eyes …

He asked me to be his spokesperson when he was too ill to speak, and for the next four years until his death in 1997, I did this for him.

What was most interesting to me was the scare tactic strategy he said was

being used to manipulate the decision makers and the public … that those who used these scare tactics were the real enemy.

Back in 1974, the Russians were the identified enemy. We were told that they had "killer satellites" and they were coming to get us and control us. When I went to Russia in the early 1970s, I found out that they didn't have killer satellites; that it was a lie. In fact, the Russian leaders and people wanted peace. They wanted to cooperate with the United States and with the people of the world.

Von Braun said terrorists would be identified as the next enemy, followed by third-world country "crazies." We now call them "Nations of Concern."

In 1977, I was at a meeting in Fairchild Industries in a conference room called the War Room. In attendance were people in the "revolving door game." They worked as consultants, industry people, and/or military and intelligence people. They worked in the industries and they revolve themselves through these doors and right into government positions … and vice versa.

There were a lot of charts on the walls that identified enemies with obscure names like Saddam Hussein and Gaddafi. This was the next enemy against whom we were going to build these space-based weapons. There was $25 billion being expended in the space-based weapons budget for a future war in the Gulf so that these people could then sell the next phase of weapons to the public and the D.C. decision-makers.

Translated: This "Gulf War" was actually being created just so these people could dump the old weapons and create a whole new set of weapons.

I stood up in this meeting and said, "Excuse me, why are we talking about these potential enemies against whom we are going to build space-based weapons if, in fact, we know that they are not the enemy at this time?"

Nobody answered. They just went on with this meeting as though I hadn't said anything.

That was it for me; I had to resign from that position. I could no longer work in that industry.

In 1990, I was sitting in my living room looking at the money that had

been appropriated for space-based weapons research and development programs, and I realized that it had come down to that number, about $25 billion. I said to my husband, “I am now going to sit and watch CNN television and wait for the war to happen.”

My husband told me I had finally gone over the edge. Friends said, “You have really gone too far this time. There is not going to be a war in the Gulf, nobody is talking about a war in the Gulf.”

I said, “There is going to be a war and I am going to sit here and wait for it to start.”

And it happened right on schedule.

As part of the Gulf War, we in the public were told that the United States had been very successful in shooting down Russian Scud Missiles. We were rationalizing new budgets based on that success. In fact, we found out later it was all a lie that had been used to appropriate more money to make more weapons.

Von Braun’s next enemy was asteroids. He kind of chuckled the first time he said it. After asteroids, it would be what he called the alien or extraterrestrial threat, and that would be the final scare.

Over and over during the four years that I knew him he would remind me, “Remember Carol, the last card is the alien card. We are going to have to build space-based weapons against aliens and all of it is a lie.” He was too afraid to tell me the details; I am not sure that I could have absorbed them if he had. But there was no question that that man knew and was on the inside because he had a need to know, I found out later.

Finally, von Braun told me was that there is an accelerated effort in place … that there are people who actually believe that Armageddon should happen so we have to have these wars.

* * *

TESTIMONIAL

Richard Doty was a Special Agent for Counterintelligence for the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI). For over eight years, he was

specifically tasked with the UFO/Extraterrestrial issue at Kirtland Air Force Base in New Mexico, and also at Nellis Air Force Base (the so-called Area 51), and at other locations.

In regard to false I&W (Indications and Warnings) and hoaxing ET events that were made to look alien that were not, yes … OSI did that. There was a special group out of the 7602nd Air Intel Wing at Fort Belvoir who came out and did that. They had these people that had some sort of defects—anatomical defects that were brought in to fool people into thinking they were aliens. I can't give any specifics because it's still … the program is so classified. And they're probably still doing it. I wouldn't doubt that they're still doing it. There was a highly-classified operation that occurred in Tacoma, Washington in maybe 1986 or 1987. It was at a naval base in Seattle. I think it was Whidby Island Naval Air station.

There were these civilians who managed to get onto the base and they saw something they weren't supposed to see. So this group came out and went into their home and scared the dickens out of them—they staged an alien event. That and some of the other things that we did in recruiting people are the most sensitive subjects.

The staged alien events. It's sensitive, very sensitive.

As far as planned false flag … that's pretty classified … pretty hush-hush. I don't think I should talk about that.

Commentary from Steven M. Greer, M.D.

Richard Doty was very uneasy discussing the issues around the false flag event, but he did confirm it.

A false flag event where humanity appears to be under attack from extraterrestrials admittedly sounds preposterous … until one considers the following:

1. The military industrialists running these USAPs have financed a fleet of ARVs (Alien Reproduction Vehicles) which only an expert could tell

apart from the real thing. These man-made UFOs are being kept at Edwards Air Force Base, Nellis Air Force Base, Dugway Proving Grounds, the Pine Gap facility in Australia, and many other top-secret subterranean bases paid for with taxpayer monies.

2. The military industrialists running these USAPs have also created programmed life-forms that look exactly like real ETs. These "biologicals" possess integrated circuits in their neural complexes, the implants of which were made by EG&G and others. These manmade "aliens" are currently being kept in the subterranean base in Dulce, New Mexico and the Pine Gap facility in Australia and other places, again paid for with taxpayer monies.

Far better to alert the public now about the cabal's intentions than after Act One of an alien-themed false flag event occurs, and manmade UFOs are destroying major cities with electromagnetic weapons. It's doubtful any mainstream news source would dare to suggest, during the height of mass hysteria, that WE are, in fact, the "evil aliens."

A fake *Independence Day*?

Why would anyone in their right mind want to launch a phony alien invasion, start the biggest war in this planet's history, and kill millions (more like billions) of people in the process?

First, these people are not in their right minds, they are sociopaths.

Second, war is extremely profitable, and it controls a populace—especially a terrifying assault of this nature.

Third, because the religious fanatics among them want to engage the Second Coming.

How do we stop it before it happens?

We expose it NOW.

Space-based weapons are already in place—part of a secret parallel space program that has been operating since the 1960s. ARVs are built and ready to go. Space holographic deception technologies are in place, tested and ready to fire. And the mainstream media is a pawn, now taking dictation

from the right hand of the king.

If there was a *real* threat from outer space, we would have known about it as soon as humans started exploding nuclear weapons and going into space with manned travel. That we are still breathing the free air of Earth, given the galactically stupid and reckless actions of an out-of-control, illegal, secret group, is abundant testimony to the restraint and peaceful intentions of these visitors. The threat is wholly human. And it is we who must address this threat, rein it in and transform the current situation of war, destruction and secret manipulation to one of disclosure and an era of sustained peace.

War in space, to replace war on Earth, is not evolution, but cosmic madness. A world thus united in fear is worse than one divided by ignorance. It is now time for the great leap into the future, a leap that moves us out of fear and ignorance and into an unbroken era of universal peace. This is our destiny. It will be ours just as soon as we choose it.

[See Secret File: Unidentified Special Access Programs; Pawelec testimony; for information about implants that can be used as part of these false flag events.]

PART 5:
An Action Plan

To Ensure the Future We Want …

A CALL TO ACTION

There are many actions you and your friends can take to see that Disclosure and the Free Energy movement continue.

1. Sign up for our free email newsletter for information and breaking events at: www.SiriusDisclosure.com

2. Share this book and the movie *Unacknowledged* with others. Host a screening of the movie at your home, community center, etc.

3. Contribute to the work of Disclosure and Free Energy at: www.SiriusDisclosure.com If everyone simply contributed $10 we would have enough to fund a research lab and bring Earth-saving free energy to the world

4. If you or someone you know is a military, intelligence community, or government contractor with knowledge of programs and operations dealing with the UFO/ET and Free Energy/Anti-gravity subjects, please contact us in full confidence at: Witnesses@SiriusDisclosure.com You CANNOT be prosecuted for coming forward since these USAPs are being managed illegally and outside of required constitutional oversight. **[See UNOD memo in Part 3: The Road to Disclosure.]** If you have government documents or materiel related to the UFO/ET subject contact us so that these items can be disclosed to the public.

5. If you or someone you know has an operational free energy system ready for Disclosure **(Look under New Energy on Sirius Disclosure toolbar for our criteria.)** contact us immediately at: energy@SiriusDisclosure.com

6. If you have direct access to a member of congress or your parliament or

other high officials in government, educate them on this issue. Even the simple act of sending a copy of this book and a DVD of the movie *Unacknowledged* to your member of Congress, Senator or other government representative can lead to a major response. It takes a lot of snowflakes to make an avalanche … education and persistence are the answers!

7. Network with others in your area and form a team to locate more government whistle-blowers who are willing to come forward with the truth.

8. Join a CE-5 group. Contact a team near you by going to the networking app at: www.ETContactNetwork.com Buy the training app with a full CE-5 training program at your app store. Read more about it at http://www.SiriusDisclosure.com/ET-contact-tool/ Disclosure is millions of people peacefully welcoming extraterrestrial civilizations to Earth, making contact and documenting it for the world to see. You can find people in your area and join or form a CE-5 Contact team with the app. If everyone became an activist and worked to end illegal secrecy, Disclosure would happen today.

Thank you for your help and support!

—Steven M. Greer, M.D.

THE NEW EARTH INCUBATOR FUND

CONCEPT AND PROPOSAL: by Steven M. Greer, M.D.

Concept

For over a hundred years, advances in electromagnetic systems have allowed for the creation of over-unity (more output than manmade input) power generation via the zero-point-energy (ZPE) field and quantum vacuum. These have been suppressed by way of a number of means, both legal and illegal. To date, no inventor, corporation, research team or university has been able to surmount these obstacles. **[See the sections at www.SiriusDisclosure.com on *The Orion Project* and ET Evidence/Energy Suppression.]**

Since neither the governments of the world nor major corporations have moved decisively towards disclosing these technologies, a new private consortium is needed to achieve this goal. Much like the Internet was developed by DARPA, this consortium would develop a basic new energy technology that could then be adapted in countless ways to provide usable power that is clean, limitless, safe and essentially free. In this sense, we are stepping in where large governmental and corporate programs have failed. The need is urgent and the time is short.

Those providing funding will be able to do good by doing well: There are thousands of applications for this technology that can be monetized via products that can subsequently be patented and sold. But the underlying technology, like the Internet, must be open-source, freely available, and massively disclosed in real time.

We need to think big: The Earth has 7.2 billion people, nearly one billion motor vehicles and a billion or more homes and businesses—all of which need power. The zero-sum game of secrecy and patents that dominate most technology start-up efforts is the wrong approach, and they have failed spectacularly in the past when ZPE is involved. We must not repeat those

errors.

For this reason, a new and creative approach is needed.

We propose a radically new Research and Development project that incorporates the following interlocking strategies:

- A Multi-centered R&D Project that is connected via the Internet in real time to share results, EM frequencies, materials, problem solving, etc.
- Open Source—No intellectual property (IP) or patents will be pursued at this time, thus allowing for open sharing and feedback from the research community. There can be no hold-backs: All developments, circuits, and operational breakthroughs will be shared in real time with the public and other researchers.
- Live-Streamed: All labs will be 24/7/365 live-streamed so that the public will be invested in the process, share in the results, successes and setbacks. Any attempt to suppress a breakthrough will be neutralized by this and the Open Source policy.
- A massive P.R./multi-media public education effort must be launched that runs simultaneously with the R&D effort so that public consciousness is raised and made ready to rapidly accept and adapt this new energy paradigm (this needs to include P.R./news, documentaries, and mass social media networking). Any radical new technology needs an equally transformative media and educational effort for the public, and not just for scientists and policy wonks.

Objective

Our chief objective is to create a robust multi-kilowatt over-unity device adequate to run a home, business or car. The ideal system would be solid state (no moving parts) using readily available components that are cost effective. Radioactive, hazardous and potentially dangerous materials will be avoided.

During Phase I of the project, we will NOT be pursuing electromagnetic-gravitic (EMG) or gravity control systems, as these pose a legitimate military

and national security risk *at this time*. All EMG systems can easily be made into missile delivery and intercept systems that are inherently dangerous given current global geopolitical realities. The basic science research, including confirmed EM frequencies and voltages, key materials and operational plans will be openly shared with the public and the scientific community for independent verification and reproducibility—and also with the media.

Our objective is to have a fully-functioning, robust prototype within two years that would effectively replace the need for all oil, gas, coal, nuclear power, wind hydroelectric, geothermal and solar energy systems currently used on Earth. Transitional technologies that convert existing fossil fuel, internal combustion engines and the like will also be developed (such as the Stan Myer water fuel cell).

Funding

Funding can come from either a consortium of VC/Angel sources or one source. Frankly, the less funding there is committed to the effort, the riskier it becomes. Under-capitalizing such an effort leaves it vulnerable to failure on multiple fronts.

An initial budget in the $100 million to $200 million range would ensure success on the technological, strategic and P.R. fronts. While the project could succeed with less, it becomes riskier the less capitalized it becomes. Every energy and macro-economic special interest on Earth will endeavor to undermine this project, and we should be prepared.

Governance

A Board should be created to guide to project, but ultimately each lab needs a director with solid scientific and management credentials, and much latitude to pursue creative ideas. Strategically, there needs to be a controlling legal authority that adheres to the central tenets outlined above: Multi-centered, real-time sharing of data and results, full transparency, live-

streaming inclusion of the public, and massive P.R. and public education.

Any attempt to alter or subvert the open-source, mass P.R. and live-streaming approach outlined above would almost certainly result in failure, and probably prove fatal for those involved. Past efforts using trade secrets, multiple patents dividing the IP into allegedly hidden technologies, and efforts to be “discreet and quiet” have all failed. We have many examples (recent ones) of fatal strategic errors being made by well-funded but misguided efforts. Covert projects and their corporate masters *own secrecy and the night*; we must own the light of transparency and disclosure.

Governance would require that these policies be permanently enshrined in the governing documents, articles of incorporation and other formal organizational papers. Any attempt by any party to keep secret the research and findings must result in the removal of the offending party, even if it is a major funding source or central scientist or researcher.

The Earth, if we are lucky, may have the twenty years needed to develop this new energy technology, productize it, and get it into widespread use globally. By 2036, all transportation, power generation and energy use needs to be from this source. If a fully functioning ZPE system was disclosed today, there is barely time: The lead-time on replacing heavy infrastructure, auto and truck engines, and the like is very long and capital intensive. Inventory turnover for durable and heavy industrial equipment is fifteen to thirty years. We are virtually out of time already.

The good news is the Earth is a living, self-healing biosphere that is amazingly resilient once humanity stops abusing her. Damage already done to the planet over the past 150 years of industrialization can be rapidly repaired; many of these new energy technologies can be deployed to specifically clean up chemical and radioactive waste. When energy costs drop to effectively zero, recycling can approach 100%.

Ultimately, an overall Project Director is needed who will be able to ensure the strategic safety and success of the project. Staffing will prove to be the biggest challenge–another reason why, from its inception, the Fund must be publicly announced with a professional and massive P.R. campaign—even before the first lab is constructed. If we come together to achieve this great

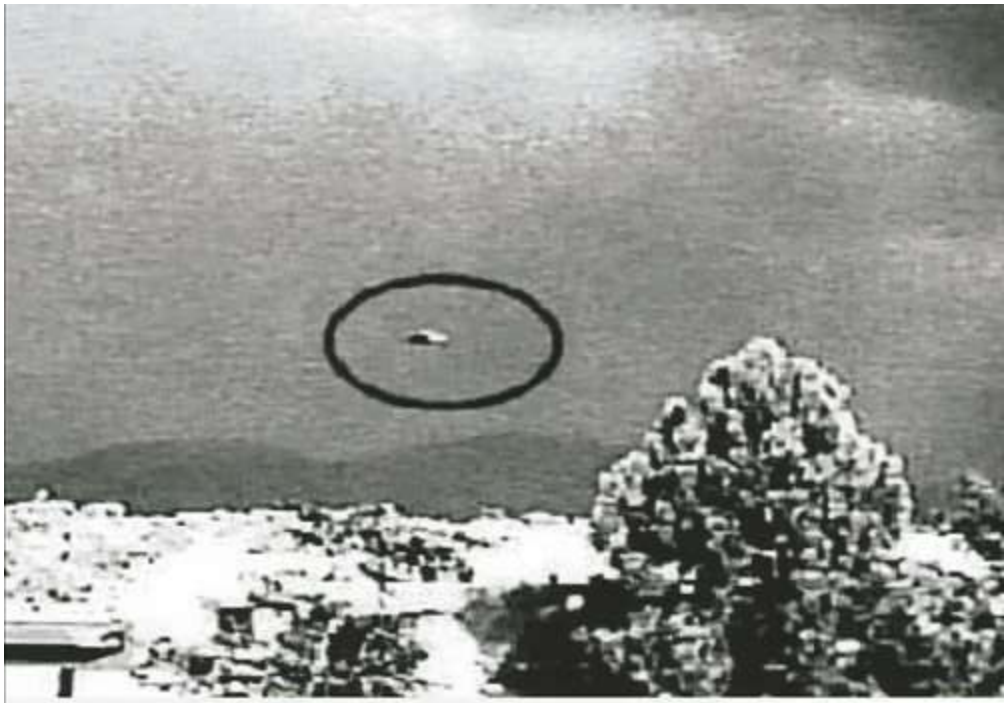
goal for humanity and our planet, we may, in our lifetimes, behold a new civilization on Earth that can live in harmony with nature and be sustainable for thousands of years.

For more information or to get involved, please contact us at: www.SiriusDisclosure.com

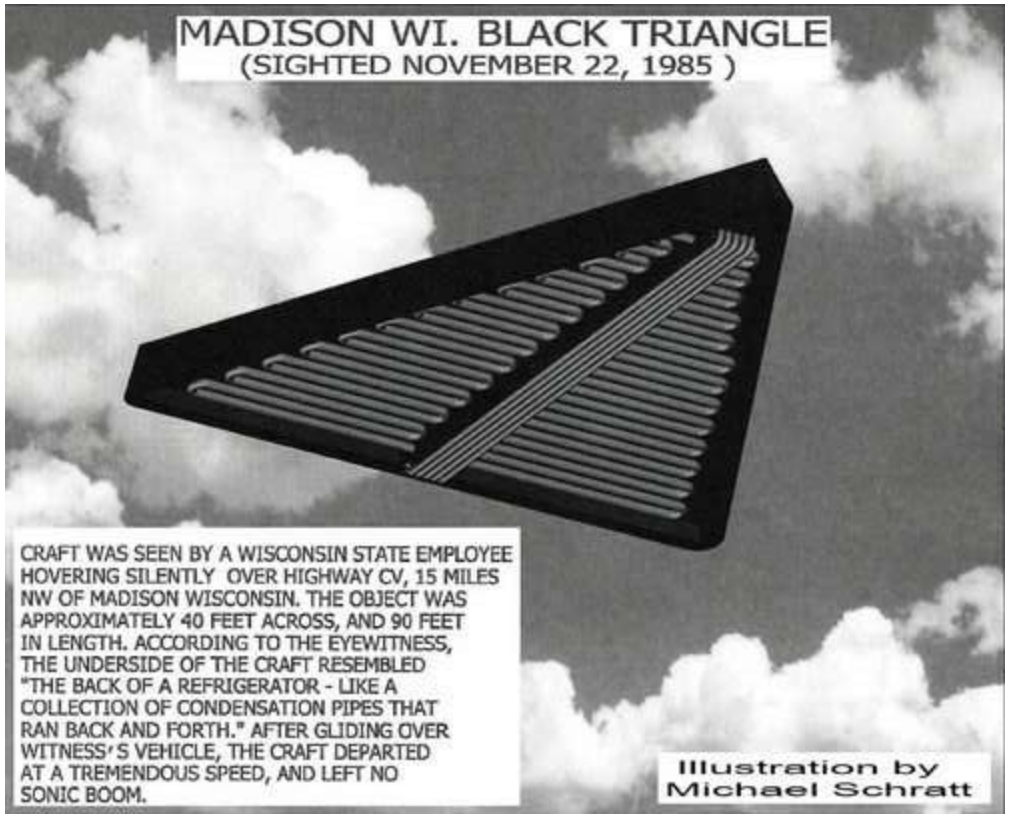
UFOs
Photos and Drawings

Three unexplained amber orbs over Phoenix.

McMinnville, Oregon – May 11, 1950 (photo by Paul Trent)

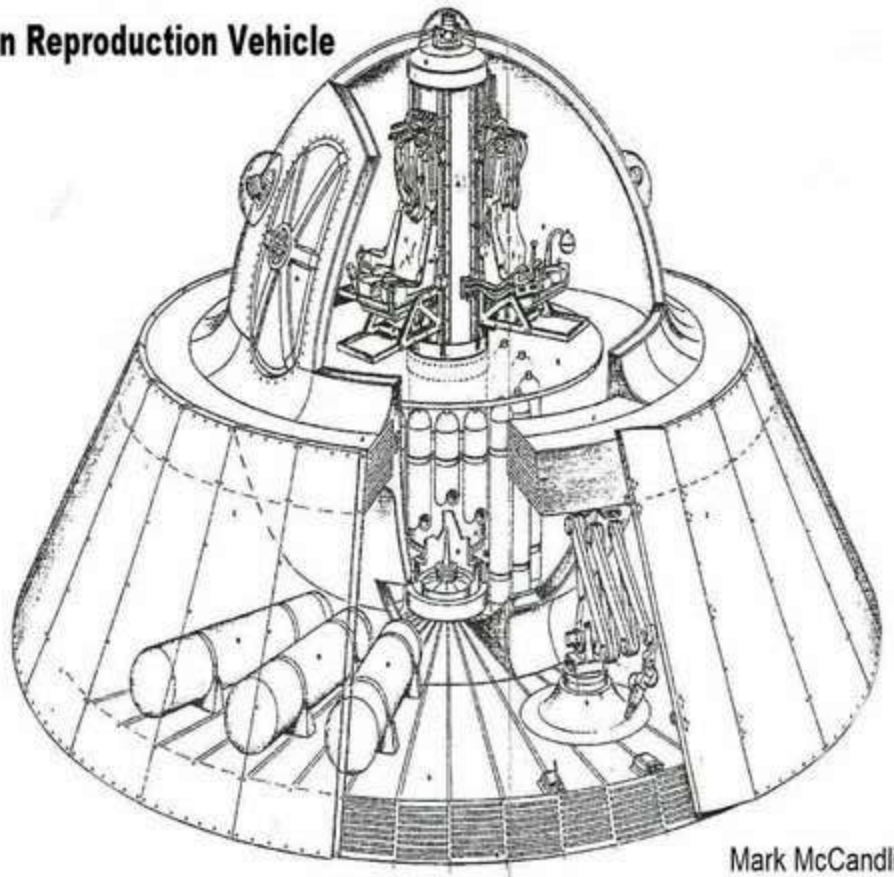


Santa Fe photo taken by Ivy Blank - CE-5


MADISON WI. BLACK TRIANGLE
(SIGHTED NOVEMBER 22, 1985)
CRAFT WAS SEEN BY A WISCONSIN STATE EMPLOYEE HOVERING SILENTLY OVER HIGHWAY CV, 15 MILES NW OF MADISON WISCONSIN. THE OBJECT WAS APPROXIMATELY 40 FEET ACROSS, AND 90 FEET IN LENGTH. ACCORDING TO THE EYEWITNESS, THE UNDERSIDE OF THE CRAFT RESEMBLED "THE BACK OF A REFRIGERATOR - LIKE A COLLECTION OF CONDENSATION PIPES THAT RAN BACK AND FORTH." AFTER GLIDING OVER WITNESS' S VEHICLE, THE CRAFT DEPARTED AT A TREMENDOUS SPEED, AND LEFT NO SONIC BOOM.
Illustration by
Michael Schratt

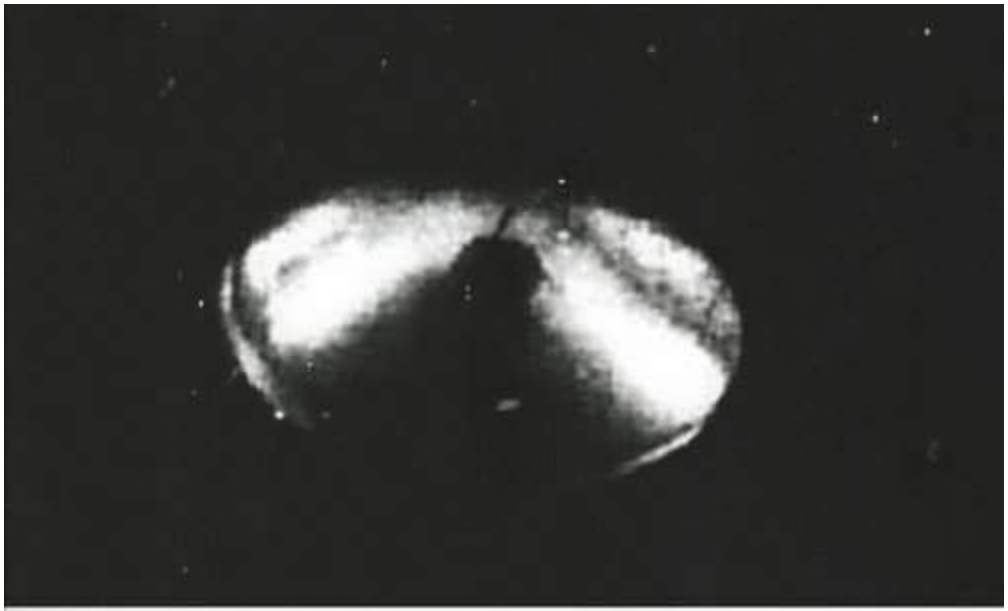
ARV

Alien Reproduction Vehicle

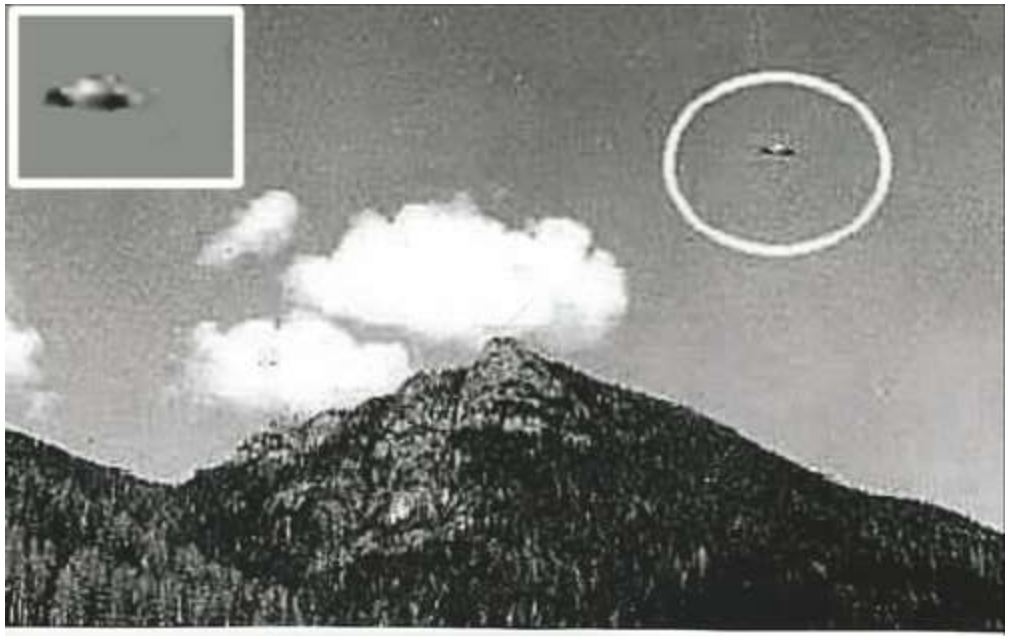


Mark McCandlish

Costa Rica (photo taken by Government Survey Plane)



Costa Rica photo taken by Government Survey Plane (zoom)



Vancouver Island – 1981 (photo by Hannah McRoberts)

APPENDIX

1. List of Witnesses

2. Official Government Documents

3. Report of UFO Sighting Iran—September 1976
   (see Clifford Stone testimony)

4. U.S. Naval Air Station Report—UFO sighting—1951
   (see Graham Bethune testimony)

5. Department of Transportation—Canada 1950
   W. B. Smith Document

6. U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation
   Administration; Japan Airlines–1986
   (see John Callahan testimony)

7. Department of Air Force–1980—Col. Charles Halt
   Bentwaters Case (see Larry Warren testimony)

8. South African Air Force–1989; UFO Crash and
   Follow-up Report (see Dan Morris testimony)

9. Malmstrom Air Force Base Report on UFO Activity–1967
   (see Robert Salas testimony)

10. Malmstrom Air Force Base Report on UFO Activity–1975
    (see Dwayne Arneson testimony)

11. UFO Activity Near Oak Ridge TN–1950

(see Ross Dedrickson testimony)

12. Report from Kirtland Air Force Base–1980
    (see Richard Doty testimony)

13. Official Letter and Report Provided to
    Congressman Christopher Cox—1996

APPENDIX 1—List of Witnesses

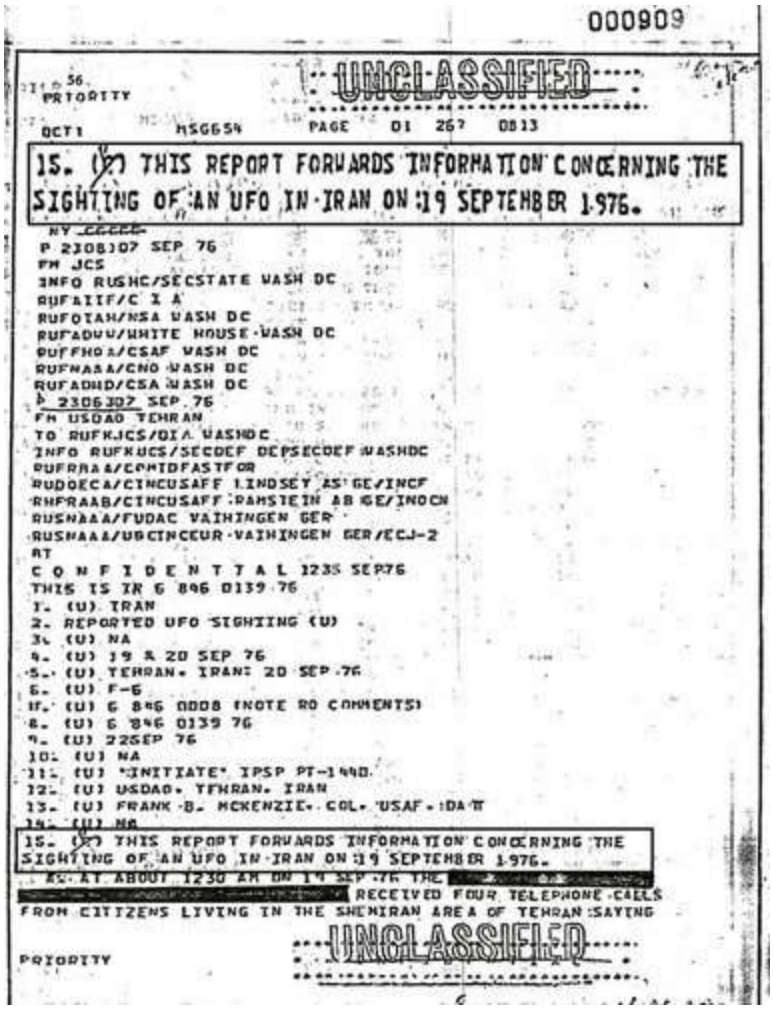
Witness Names

A.H. (anonymous)—Boeing Aircraft Company
Arneson, Dwynne—Lt. Colonel, U.S. Air Force
B. (Dr.)—Scientist and engineer who worked on top-secret projects
Bethune, Graham—Navy commander pilot
Brown, Charles—Lieutenant Colonel, Project Grudge
Callahan, John—former Division Chief of the FAA
Cooper, Gordon—Astronaut
Corso, Philip, Sr.—Colonel
Corso, Philip, Jr.
Dedrickson, Ross—Colonel, U.S. Air Force
Doty, Richard—Special Agent with Air Force Office of Special Investigations
Filer, George A.—Major, Air Force Intelligence Officer
Hare, Donna—NASA contractor—Philco Ford
Hill-Norton (Lord)—former Head of the British Ministry of Defense
Jacobs, Robert—Professor and Lieutenant in the U.S. Air Force
Maynard, John—Defense Intelligence Agency
McDow, Merle Shane—U.S. Navy Atlantic Command
Mitchell, Edgar—Apollo Astronaut
Morris, Dan—Master Sergeant, NRO Operative/ Cosmic Clearance
Pawelec, William John—U.S. Air Force, Computer Operations and Programming Specialist
Phillips, Don—U.S. Air Force and contractor at Lockheed Skunkworks and the CIA
Pope, Nick—British Ministry of Defense
Rosin, Carol—Fairchild Industries and spokesperson for Wernher von Braun
Salas, Robert—Captain, U.S. Air Force
Schratt, Michael—Military Aerospace Historian

Sheehan, Daniel—Attorney
Smith, Michael—U.S. Air Force Radar Controller
Stone, Clifford—Sergeant, U.S. Army Retrieval Unit
W.H.—U.S. Air Force Tech Sergeant
Warren, Larry—Security officer, Bentwaters Air Force Base, U.K.
Weygandt, John—Lance Corporal, U.S. Marines
Wolfe, Karl W—U.S. Air Force
Wood, Robert—McDonnell Douglas Aerospace Engineer

APPENDIX 2–Official Government Documents

Page 1



000909

UNCLASSIFIED

PRIORITY

OCT1 MSG654 PAGE 01 267 0813

15. (U) THIS REPORT FORWARDS INFORMATION CONCERNING THE SIGHTING OF AN UFO IN IRAN ON 19 SEPTEMBER 1976.

NY

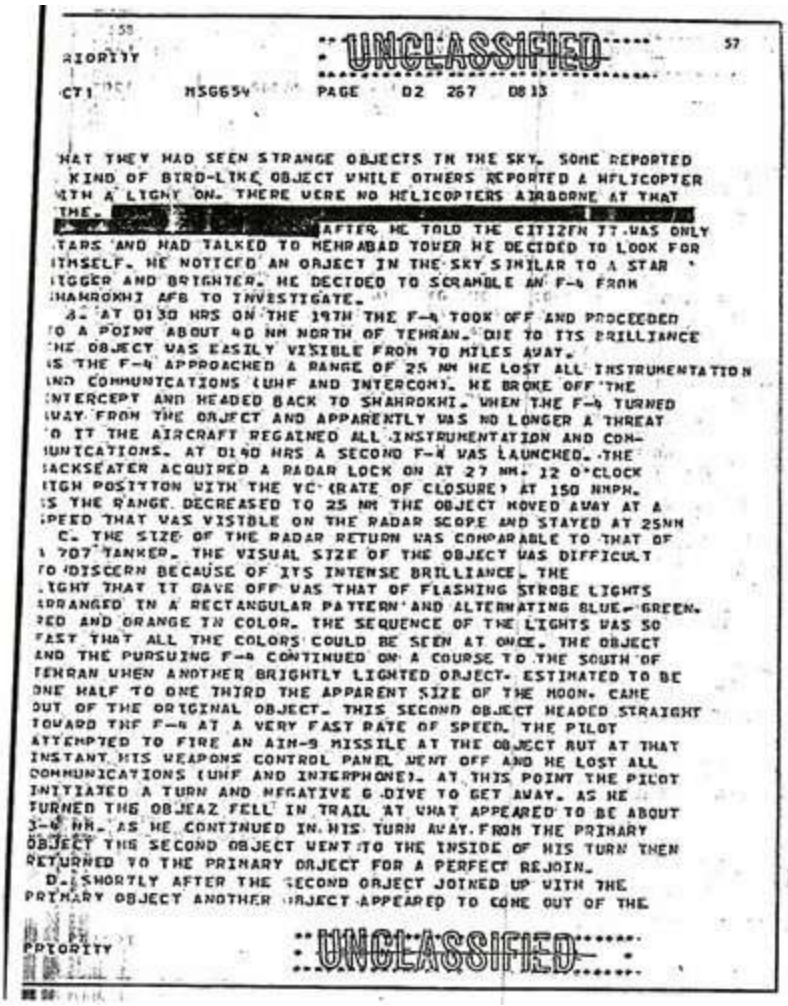
P 2108307 SEP 76
FM JCS
INFO RUSHC/SECSTATE WASH DC
RUFAIIF/C I A
RUFOIAH/NSA WASH DC
RUFADUU/WHITE HOUSE WASH DC
RUFFHOA/CSAF WASH DC
RUFNAAA/CNO WASH DC
RUFADHD/CSA WASH DC
P 230630Z SEP 76
FM USDAO TEHRAN
TO RUFKJCS/DIA WASHDC
INFO RUFKUCS/SECDEF DEPSECDEF WASHDC
RUFRAAA/COMIDEASTFOR
RUDOECA/CINCUSAFF LINDSEY AS GE/INCF
RHFRAAB/CINCUSAFF RAMSTEIN AB GE/INOCN
RUSNAAA/FUDAC VAIHINGEN GER
RUSNAAA/USCINCEUR VAIHINGEN GER/ECJ-2
BT
C O N F I D E N T I A L 1235 SEP76
THIS IS IR G 846 0139 76
1. (U) IRAN
2. REPORTED UFO SIGHTING (U)
3. (U) NA
4. (U) 19 & 20 SEP 76
5. (U) TEHRAN, IRAN: 20 SEP 76
6. (U) F-6
7. (U) G 846 0008 (NOTE NO COMMENTS)
8. (U) G 846 0139 76
9. (U) 22SEP 76
10. (U) NA
11. (U) "INITIATE" IPSP PT-1440.
12. (U) USDAO, TEHRAN, IRAN
13. (U) FRANK B. MCKENZIE, COL, USAF, DAT
14. (U) NA
15. (U) THIS REPORT FORWARDS INFORMATION CONCERNING THE SIGHTING OF AN UFO IN IRAN ON 19 SEPTEMBER 1976.
16. AT ABOUT 1230 AM ON 19 SEP 76 THE [redacted] RECEIVED FOUR TELEPHONE CALLS FROM CITIZENS LIVING IN THE SHEMIRAN AREA OF TEHRAN SAYING

PRIORITY

UNCLASSIFIED

APPENDIX 2–Official Government Documents

Page 2



PRIORITY

UNCLASSIFIED

CTI MSG654 PAGE 02 267 0813

HAT THEY HAD SEEN STRANGE OBJECTS IN THE SKY. SOME REPORTED KIND OF BIRD-LIKE OBJECT WHILE OTHERS REPORTED A HELICOPTER WITH A LIGHT ON. THERE WERE NO HELICOPTERS AIRBORNE AT THAT TIME.

[redacted] AFTER HE TOLD THE CITIZEN IT WAS ONLY TARS AND HAD TALKED TO MEHRABAD TOWER HE DECIDED TO LOOK FOR IMSELF. HE NOTICED AN OBJECT IN THE SKY SIMILAR TO A STAR BIGGER AND BRIGHTER. HE DECIDED TO SCRAMBLE AN F-4 FROM SHAHROKHI AFB TO INVESTIGATE.

AT 0130 HRS ON THE 19TH THE F-4 TOOK OFF AND PROCEEDED TO A POINT ABOUT 40 NM NORTH OF TEHRAN. DUE TO ITS BRILLIANCE THE OBJECT WAS EASILY VISIBLE FROM 70 MILES AWAY. AS THE F-4 APPROACHED A RANGE OF 25 NM HE LOST ALL INSTRUMENTATION AND COMMUNICATIONS (UHF AND INTERCOM). HE BROKE OFF THE INTERCEPT AND HEADED BACK TO SHAHROKHI. WHEN THE F-4 TURNED AWAY FROM THE OBJECT AND APPARENTLY WAS NO LONGER A THREAT TO IT THE AIRCRAFT REGAINED ALL INSTRUMENTATION AND COMMUNICATIONS. AT 0140 HRS A SECOND F-4 WAS LAUNCHED. THE BACKSEATER ACQUIRED A RADAR LOCK ON AT 27 NM. 12 O'CLOCK HIGH POSITION WITH THE VC (RATE OF CLOSURE) AT 150 KNPH. AS THE RANGE DECREASED TO 25 NM THE OBJECT MOVED AWAY AT A SPEED THAT WAS VISIBLE ON THE RADAR SCOPE AND STAYED AT 25NM

C. THE SIZE OF THE RADAR RETURN WAS COMPARABLE TO THAT OF A 707 TANKER. THE VISUAL SIZE OF THE OBJECT WAS DIFFICULT TO DISCERN BECAUSE OF ITS INTENSE BRILLIANCE. THE LIGHT THAT IT GAVE OFF WAS THAT OF FLASHING STROBE LIGHTS ARRANGED IN A RECTANGULAR PATTERN AND ALTERNATING BLUE-GREEN, RED AND ORANGE IN COLOR. THE SEQUENCE OF THE LIGHTS WAS SO FAST THAT ALL THE COLORS COULD BE SEEN AT ONCE. THE OBJECT AND THE PURSUING F-4 CONTINUED ON A COURSE TO THE SOUTH OF TEHRAN WHEN ANOTHER BRIGHTLY LIGHTED OBJECT- ESTIMATED TO BE ONE HALF TO ONE THIRD THE APPARENT SIZE OF THE MOON- CAME OUT OF THE ORIGINAL OBJECT. THIS SECOND OBJECT HEADED STRAIGHT TOWARD THE F-4 AT A VERY FAST RATE OF SPEED. THE PILOT ATTEMPTED TO FIRE AN AIM-9 MISSILE AT THE OBJECT BUT AT THAT INSTANT HIS WEAPONS CONTROL PANEL WENT OFF AND HE LOST ALL COMMUNICATIONS (UHF AND INTERPHONE). AT THIS POINT THE PILOT INITIATED A TURN AND NEGATIVE G DIVE TO GET AWAY. AS HE TURNED THE OBJEAZ FELL IN TRAIL AT WHAT APPEARED TO BE ABOUT 3-4 NM. AS HE CONTINUED IN HIS TURN AWAY FROM THE PRIMARY OBJECT THE SECOND OBJECT WENT TO THE INSIDE OF HIS TURN THEN RETURNED TO THE PRIMARY OBJECT FOR A PERFECT REJOIN.

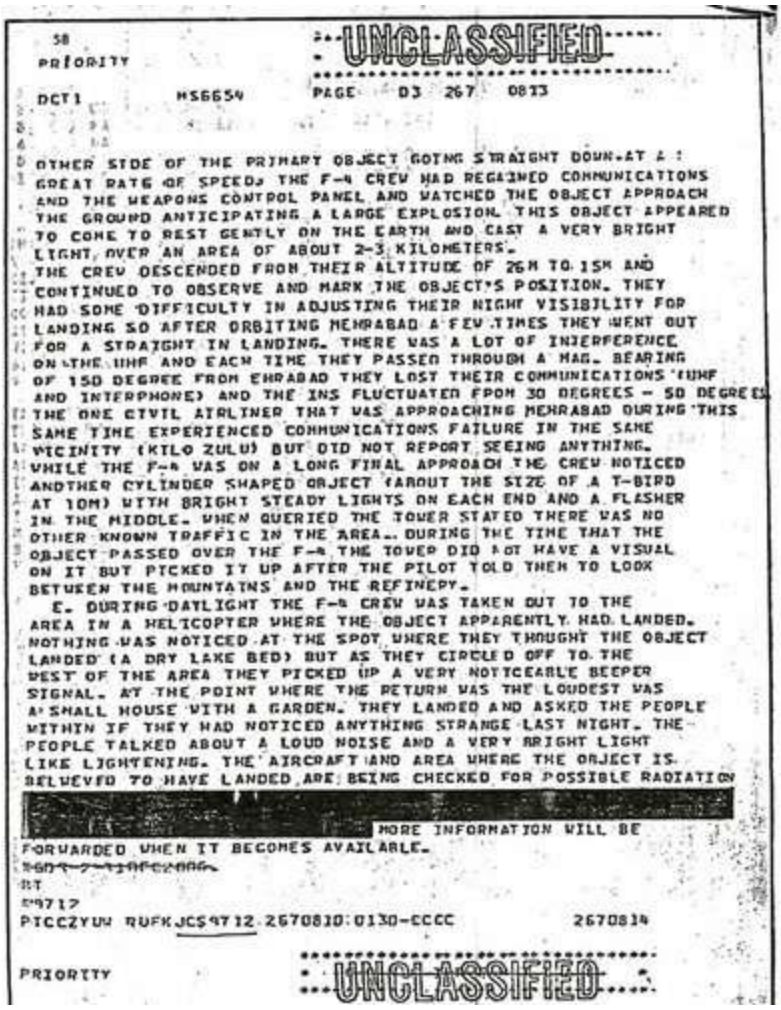
D. SHORTLY AFTER THE SECOND OBJECT JOINED UP WITH THE PRIMARY OBJECT ANOTHER OBJECT APPEARED TO COME OUT OF THE

PRIORITY

UNCLASSIFIED

APPENDIX 2–Official Government Documents; 1976

Page 3



58

PRIORITY

UNCLASSIFIED

DCTI MS6654 PAGE 03 267 0813

OTHER SIDE OF THE PRIMARY OBJECT GOING STRAIGHT DOWN AT A
GREAT RATE OF SPEED. THE F-4 CREW HAD REGAINED COMMUNICATIONS
AND THE WEAPONS CONTROL PANEL AND WATCHED THE OBJECT APPROACH
THE GROUND ANTICIPATING A LARGE EXPLOSION. THIS OBJECT APPEARED
TO COME TO REST GENTLY ON THE EARTH AND CAST A VERY BRIGHT
LIGHT, OVER AN AREA OF ABOUT 2-3 KILOMETERS.
THE CREW DESCENDED FROM THEIR ALTITUDE OF 26M TO 15M AND
CONTINUED TO OBSERVE AND MARK THE OBJECT'S POSITION. THEY
HAD SOME DIFFICULTY IN ADJUSTING THEIR NIGHT VISIBILITY FOR
LANDING SO AFTER ORBITING MEHRABAD A FEW TIMES THEY WENT OUT
FOR A STRAIGHT IN LANDING. THERE WAS A LOT OF INTERFERENCE
ON THE UHF AND EACH TIME THEY PASSED THROUGH A MAG. BEARING
OF 150 DEGREE FROM EHRABAD THEY LOST THEIR COMMUNICATIONS (UHF
AND INTERPHONE) AND THE INS FLUCTUATED FROM 30 DEGREES - 50 DEGREES.
THE ONE CIVIL AIRLINER THAT WAS APPROACHING MEHRABAD DURING THIS
SAME TIME EXPERIENCED COMMUNICATIONS FAILURE IN THE SAME
VICINITY (KILO ZULU) BUT DID NOT REPORT SEEING ANYTHING.
WHILE THE F-4 WAS ON A LONG FINAL APPROACH THE CREW NOTICED
ANOTHER CYLINDER SHAPED OBJECT (ABOUT THE SIZE OF A T-BIRD
AT 10M) WITH BRIGHT STEADY LIGHTS ON EACH END AND A FLASHER
IN THE MIDDLE. WHEN QUERIED THE TOWER STATED THERE WAS NO
OTHER KNOWN TRAFFIC IN THE AREA. DURING THE TIME THAT THE
OBJECT PASSED OVER THE F-4 THE TOWER DID NOT HAVE A VISUAL
ON IT BUT PICKED IT UP AFTER THE PILOT TOLD THEM TO LOOK
BETWEEN THE MOUNTAINS AND THE REFINERY.
E. DURING DAYLIGHT THE F-4 CREW WAS TAKEN OUT TO THE
AREA IN A HELICOPTER WHERE THE OBJECT APPARENTLY HAD LANDED.
NOTHING WAS NOTICED AT THE SPOT WHERE THEY THOUGHT THE OBJECT
LANDED (A DRY LAKE BED) BUT AS THEY CIRCLED OFF TO THE
WEST OF THE AREA THEY PICKED UP A VERY NOTICEABLE BEEPER
SIGNAL. AT THE POINT WHERE THE RETURN WAS THE LOUDEST WAS
A SMALL HOUSE WITH A GARDEN. THEY LANDED AND ASKED THE PEOPLE
WITHIN IF THEY HAD NOTICED ANYTHING STRANGE LAST NIGHT. THE
PEOPLE TALKED ABOUT A LOUD NOISE AND A VERY BRIGHT LIGHT
LIKE LIGHTENING. THE AIRCRAFT AND AREA WHERE THE OBJECT IS
BELIEVED TO HAVE LANDED ARE BEING CHECKED FOR POSSIBLE RADIATION

[redacted] MORE INFORMATION WILL BE
FORWARDED WHEN IT BECOMES AVAILABLE.

RT

9717

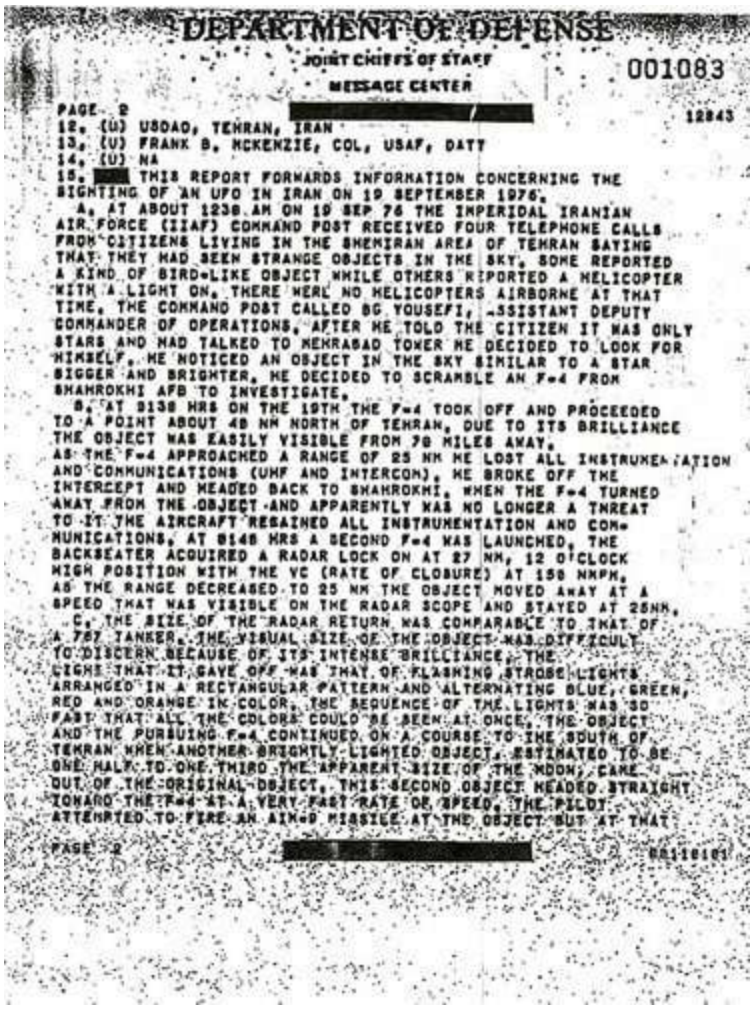
PICCZYUW RUFKJCS9712 2670810 0130-CCCC 2670814

PRIORITY

UNCLASSIFIED

APPENDIX 3–Report of UFO Sighting in Iran; 1976

Page 1



DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

JOINT CHIEFS OF STAFF 001083

MESSAGE CENTER

PAGE 2 [redacted] 12843

12. (U) USDAO, TEHRAN, IRAN

13. (U) FRANK B. MCKENZIE, COL, USAF, DATT

14. (U) NA

15. [redacted] THIS REPORT FORWARDS INFORMATION CONCERNING THE SIGHTING OF AN UFO IN IRAN ON 19 SEPTEMBER 1976.

A. AT ABOUT 1230 AM ON 19 SEP 76 THE IMPERIDAL IRANIAN AIR FORCE (IIAF) COMMAND POST RECEIVED FOUR TELEPHONE CALLS FROM CITIZENS LIVING IN THE SHEMIRAN AREA OF TEHRAN SAYING THAT THEY HAD SEEN STRANGE OBJECTS IN THE SKY. SOME REPORTED A KIND OF BIRD-LIKE OBJECT WHILE OTHERS REPORTED A HELICOPTER WITH A LIGHT ON. THERE WERE NO HELICOPTERS AIRBORNE AT THAT TIME. THE COMMAND POST CALLED BG YOUSEFI, ASSISTANT DEPUTY COMMANDER OF OPERATIONS, AFTER HE TOLD THE CITIZEN IT WAS ONLY STARS AND HAD TALKED TO MEHRABAD TOWER HE DECIDED TO LOOK FOR HIMSELF. HE NOTICED AN OBJECT IN THE SKY SIMILAR TO A STAR BIGGER AND BRIGHTER, HE DECIDED TO SCRAMBLE AN F-4 FROM SHAHROKHI AFB TO INVESTIGATE.

B. AT 0130 HRS ON THE 19TH THE F-4 TOOK OFF AND PROCEEDED TO A POINT ABOUT 40 NM NORTH OF TEHRAN, DUE TO ITS BRILLIANCE THE OBJECT WAS EASILY VISIBLE FROM 70 MILES AWAY. AS THE F-4 APPROACHED A RANGE OF 25 NM HE LOST ALL INSTRUMENTATION AND COMMUNICATIONS (UHF AND INTERCOM). HE BROKE OFF THE INTERCEPT AND HEADED BACK TO SHAHROKHI. WHEN THE F-4 TURNED AWAY FROM THE OBJECT AND APPARENTLY WAS NO LONGER A THREAT TO IT THE AIRCRAFT REGAINED ALL INSTRUMENTATION AND COMMUNICATIONS. AT 0145 HRS A SECOND F-4 WAS LAUNCHED, THE BACKSEATER ACQUIRED A RADAR LOCK ON AT 27 NM, 12 O'CLOCK HIGH POSITION WITH THE VC (RATE OF CLOSURE) AT 150 KNPH. AS THE RANGE DECREASED TO 25 NM THE OBJECT MOVED AWAY AT A SPEED THAT WAS VISIBLE ON THE RADAR SCOPE AND STAYED AT 25NM.

C. THE SIZE OF THE RADAR RETURN WAS COMPARABLE TO THAT OF A 707 TANKER. THE VISUAL SIZE OF THE OBJECT WAS DIFFICULT TO DISCERN BECAUSE OF ITS INTENSE BRILLIANCE. THE LIGHT THAT IT GAVE OFF WAS THAT OF FLASHING STROBE LIGHTS ARRANGED IN A RECTANGULAR PATTERN AND ALTERNATING BLUE, GREEN, RED AND ORANGE IN COLOR. THE SEQUENCE OF THE LIGHTS WAS SO FAST THAT ALL THE COLORS COULD BE SEEN AT ONCE. THE OBJECT AND THE PURSUING F-4 CONTINUED ON A COURSE TO THE SOUTH OF TEHRAN WHEN ANOTHER BRIGHTLY LIGHTED OBJECT, ESTIMATED TO BE ONE HALF TO ONE THIRD THE APPARENT SIZE OF THE MOON, CAME OUT OF THE ORIGINAL OBJECT. THIS SECOND OBJECT HEADED STRAIGHT TOWARD THE F-4 AT A VERY FAST RATE OF SPEED. THE PILOT ATTEMPTED TO FIRE AN AIM-9 MISSILE AT THE OBJECT BUT AT THAT

PAGE 2 [redacted] 88118101

APPENDIX 3–Report of UFO Sighting in Iran; 1976

Page 2

001084

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

JOINT CHIEFS OF STAFF

MESSAGE CENTER

PAGE 3 [redacted] 12843

INSTANT HIS WEAPONS CONTROL PANEL WENT OFF AND HE LOST ALL COMMUNICATIONS (UHF AND INTERPHONE). AT THIS POINT THE PILOT INITIATED A TURN AND NEGATIVE G DIVE TO GET AWAY, AS HE TURNED THE OBJEAZ FELL IN TRAIL AT WHAT APPEARED TO BE ABOUT 3=4 NM, AS HE CONTINUED IN HIS TURN AWAY FROM THE PRIMARY OBJECT THE SECOND OBJECT WENT TO THE INSIDE OF HIS TURN THEN RETURNED TO THE PRIMARY OBJECT FOR A PERFECT REJOIN.

D. SHORTLY AFTER THE SECOND OBJECT JOINED UP WITH THE PRIMARY OBJECT ANOTHER OBJECT APPEARED TO COME OUT OF THE OTHER SIDE OF THE PRIMARY OBJECT GOING STRAIGHT DOWN, AT A GREAT RATE OF SPEED. THE F=4 CREW HAD REGAINED COMMUNICATIONS AND THE WEAPONS CONTROL PANEL AND WATCHED THE OBJECT APPROACH THE GROUND ANTICIPATING A LARGE EXPLOSION. THIS OBJECT APPEARED TO COME TO REST GENTLY ON THE EARTH AND CAST A VERY BRIGHT LIGHT OVER AN AREA OF ABOUT 2=3 KILOMETERS.

THE CREW DESCENDED FROM THEIR ALTITUDE OF 26M TO 15M AND CONTINUED TO OBSERVE AND MARK THE OBJECTIS POSITION. THEY HAD SOME DIFFICULTY IN ADJUSTING THEIR NIGHT VISIBILITY FOR LANDING SO AFTER ORBITING MEHRABAD A FEW TIMES THEY WENT OUT FOR A STRAIGHT IN LANDING. THERE WAS A LOT OF INTERFERENCE ON THE UHF AND EACH TIME THEY PASSED THROUGH A RAD, BEARING OF 150 DEGREE FROM EHRABAD THEY LOST THEIR COMMUNICATIONS (UHF AND INTERPHONE) AND THE INS FLUCTUATED FROM 30 DEGREES = 80 DEGREES. THE ONE CIVIL AIRLINER THAT WAS APPROACHING MEHRABAD DURING THIS SAME TIME EXPERIENCED COMMUNICATIONS FAILURE IN THE SAME VICINITY (KILO ZULU) BUT DID NOT REPORT SEEING ANYTHING.

WHILE THE F=4 WAS ON A LONG FINAL APPROACH THE CREW NOTICED ANOTHER CYLINDER SHAPED OBJECT (ABOUT THE SIZE OF A T=BIRD AT 10M) WITH BRIGHT STEADY LIGHTS ON EACH END AND A FLASHER IN THE MIDDLE. WHEN QUERIED THE TOWER STATED THERE WAS NO OTHER KNOWN TRAFFIC IN THE AREA. DURING THE TIME THAT THE OBJECT PASSED OVER THE F=4 THE TOWER DID NOT HAVE A VISUAL ON IT BUT PICKED IT UP AFTER THE PILOT TOLD THEM TO LOOK BETWEEN THE MOUNTAINS AND THE REFINERY.

E. DURING DAYLIGHT THE F=4 CREW WAS TAKEN OUT TO THE AREA IN A HELICOPTER WHERE THE OBJECT APPARENTLY HAD LANDED. NOTHING WAS NOTICED AT THE SPOT WHERE THEY THOUGHT THE OBJECT LANDED (A DRY LAKE BED) BUT AS THEY CIRCLED OFF TO THE WEST OF THE AREA THEY PICKED UP A VERY NOTICEABLE BEEPER SIGNAL. AT THE POINT WHERE THE RETURN WAS THE LOUDEST WAS A SMALL HOUSE WITH A GARDEN. THEY LANDED AND ASKED THE PEOPLE WITHIN IF THEY HAD NOTICED ANYTHING STRANGE LAST NIGHT. THE PEOPLE TALKED ABOUT A LOUD NOISE AND A VERY BRIGHT LIGHT LIKE LIGHTENING. THE AIRCRAFT AND AREA WHERE THE OBJECT IS BELIEVED TO HAVE LANDED ARE BEING CHECKED FOR POSSIBLE RADIATION.

NO COMMENTS: [redacted] ACTUAL INFORMATION CONTAINED IN THIS REPORT WAS OBTAINED FROM SOURCE IN CONVERSATION WITH A SUB-SOURCE, AND IIAF PILOT OF ONE OF THE F=4S. MORE INFORMATION WILL BE FORWARDED WHEN IT BECOMES AVAILABLE.

[redacted]

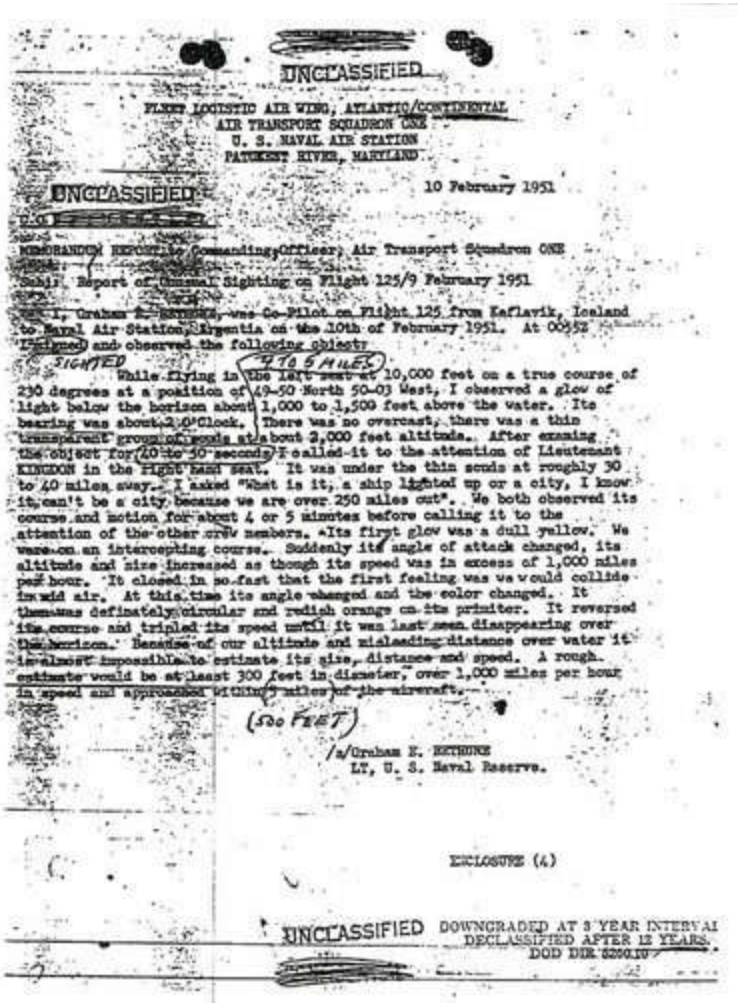
ST

WD375

ANNOTES

JEP 117

APPENDIX 4–U.S. Naval Air Station Report; 1951



UNCLASSIFIED

FLEET LOGISTIC AIR WING, ATLANTIC/CONTINENTAL
AIR TRANSPORT SQUADRON ONE
U. S. NAVAL AIR STATION
PATUXENT RIVER, MARYLAND

UNCLASSIFIED

10 February 1951

MEMORANDUM REPORT to Commanding Officer, Air Transport Squadron ONE

Subj: Report of Unusual Sighting on Flight 125/9 February 1951

1. I, Graham E. REYNOLDS, was Co-Pilot on Flight 125 from Keflavik, Iceland to Naval Air Station, Argentia on the 10th of February 1951. At 0055Z I observed and observed the following objects:

SIGHTED 4 TO 5 MILES

While flying in the left seat at 10,000 feet on a true course of 230 degrees at a position of 49-50 North 50-03 West, I observed a glow of light below the horizon about 1,000 to 1,500 feet above the water. Its bearing was about 2 O'Clock. There was no overcast, there was a thin transparent ground of scuds at about 2,000 feet altitude. After examing the object for 40 to 50 seconds I called it to the attention of Lieutenant KINGDON in the right hand seat. It was under the thin scuds at roughly 30 to 40 miles away. I asked "What is it, a ship lighted up or a city, I know it can't be a city because we are over 250 miles out". We both observed its course and motion for about 4 or 5 minutes before calling it to the attention of the other crew members. Its first glow was a dull yellow. We were on an intercepting course. Suddenly its angle of attack changed, its altitude and size increased as though its speed was in excess of 1,000 miles per hour. It closed in so fast that the first feeling was we would collide in mid air. At this time its angle changed and the color changed. It then was definately circular and redish orange on its priniter. It reversed its course and tripled its speed until it was last seen disappearing over the horizon. Because of our altitude and misleading distance over water it is almost impossible to estimate its size, distance and speed. A rough estimate would be at least 300 feet in diameter, over 1,000 miles per hour in speed and approached within 5 miles of the aircraft.

(500 FEET)

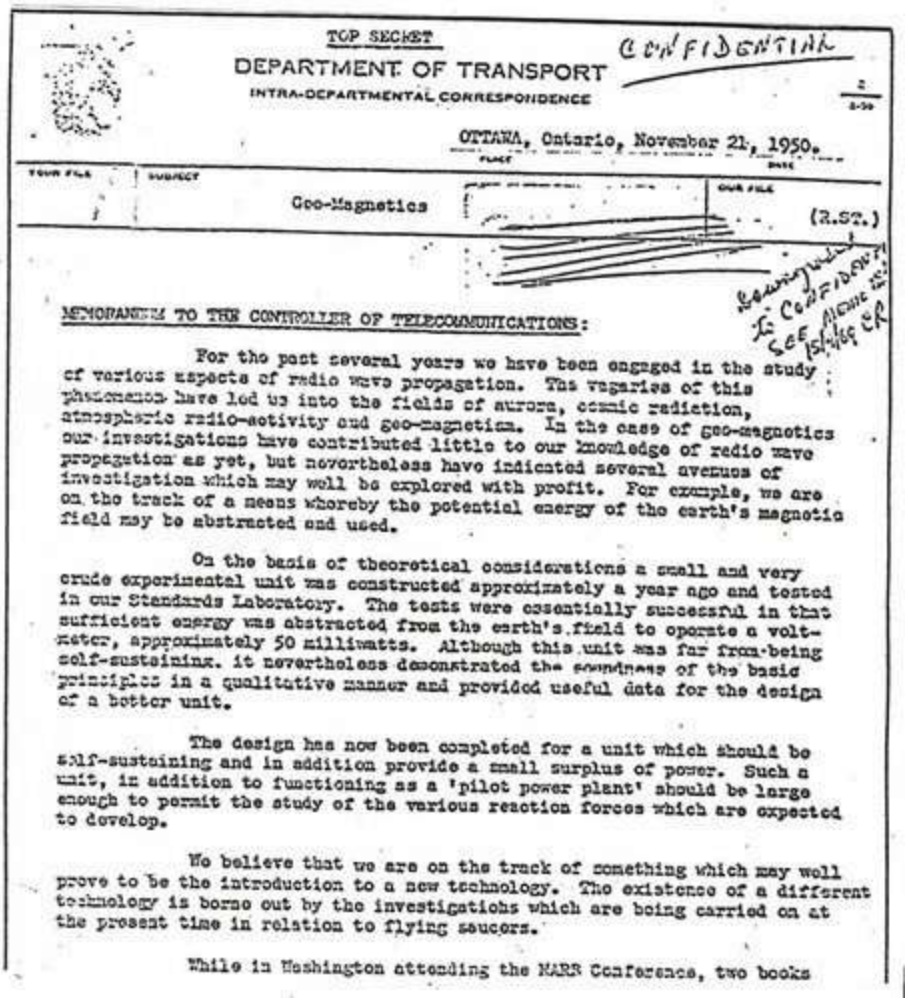
/s/Graham E. REYNOLDS
LT, U. S. Naval Reserve.

ENCLOSURE (4)

UNCLASSIFIED DOWNGRADED AT 3 YEAR INTERVAL
DECLASSIFIED AFTER 12 YEARS.
DOD DIR 5200.10

APPENDIX 5–Department of Transportation–Canada; W. B. Smith Document

Page 1



TOP SECRET

CONFIDENTIAL

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT

INTRA-DEPARTMENTAL CORRESPONDENCE

OTTAWA, Ontario, November 21, 1950.

YOUR FILE | SUBJECT: Geo-Magnetics | OUR FILE: (R.ST.)

MEMORANDUM TO THE CONTROLLER OF TELECOMMUNICATIONS:

For the past several years we have been engaged in the study of various aspects of radio wave propagation. The vagaries of this phenomenon have led us into the fields of aurora, cosmic radiation, atmospheric radio-activity and geo-magnetism. In the case of geo-magnetics our investigations have contributed little to our knowledge of radio wave propagation as yet, but nevertheless have indicated several avenues of investigation which may well be explored with profit. For example, we are on the track of a means whereby the potential energy of the earth's magnetic field may be abstracted and used.

On the basis of theoretical considerations a small and very crude experimental unit was constructed approximately a year ago and tested in our Standards Laboratory. The tests were essentially successful in that sufficient energy was abstracted from the earth's field to operate a volt-meter, approximately 50 milliwatts. Although this unit was far from being self-sustaining, it nevertheless demonstrated the soundness of the basic principles in a qualitative manner and provided useful data for the design of a better unit.

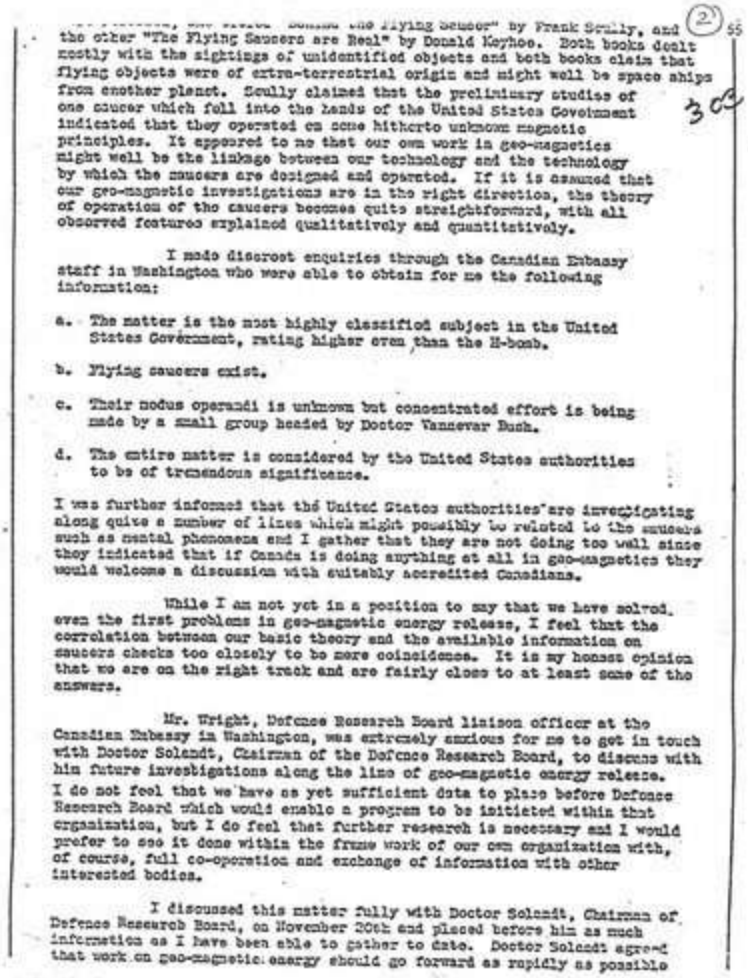
The design has now been completed for a unit which should be self-sustaining and in addition provide a small surplus of power. Such a unit, in addition to functioning as a 'pilot power plant' should be large enough to permit the study of the various reaction forces which are expected to develop.

We believe that we are on the track of something which may well prove to be the introduction to a new technology. The existence of a different technology is borne out by the investigations which are being carried on at the present time in relation to flying saucers.

While in Washington attending the MARR Conference, two books

APPENDIX 5–Department of Transportation–Canada W. B. Smith Document

Page 2



[illegible] the Flying Saucer" by Frank Scully, and (2) 55
the other "The Flying Saucers are Real" by Donald Keyhoe. Both books dealt mostly with the sightings of unidentified objects and both books claim that flying objects were of extra-terrestrial origin and might well be space ships from another planet. Scully claimed that the preliminary studies of one saucer which fell into the hands of the United States Government indicated that they operated on some hitherto unknown magnetic principles. It appeared to me that our own work in geo-magnetics might well be the linkage between our technology and the technology by which the saucers are designed and operated. If it is assumed that our geo-magnetic investigations are in the right direction, the theory of operation of the saucers becomes quite straightforward, with all observed features explained qualitatively and quantitatively.

303

I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington who were able to obtain for me the following information:

a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb.

b. Flying saucers exist.

c. Their modus operandi is unknown but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush.

d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.

I was further informed that the United States authorities are investigating along quite a number of lines which might possibly be related to the saucers such as mental phenomena and I gather that they are not doing too well since they indicated that if Canada is doing anything at all in geo-magnetics they would welcome a discussion with suitably accredited Canadians.

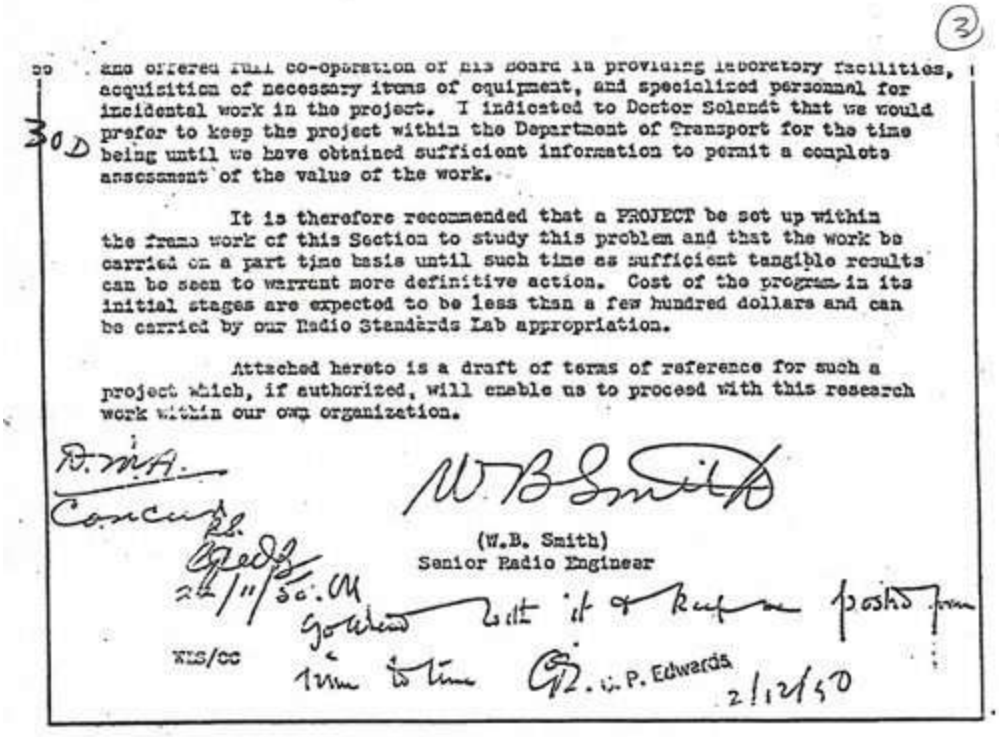
While I am not yet in a position to say that we have solved even the first problems in geo-magnetic energy release, I feel that the correlation between our basic theory and the available information on saucers checks too closely to be mere coincidence. It is my honest opinion that we are on the right track and are fairly close to at least some of the answers.

Mr. Wright, Defence Research Board liaison officer at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, was extremely anxious for me to get in touch with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of the Defence Research Board, to discuss with him future investigations along the line of geo-magnetic energy release. I do not feel that we have as yet sufficient data to place before Defence Research Board which would enable a program to be initiated within that organization, but I do feel that further research is necessary and I would prefer to see it done within the frame work of our own organization with, of course, full co-operation and exchange of information with other interested bodies.

I discussed this matter fully with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of Defence Research Board, on November 20th and placed before him as much information as I have been able to gather to date. Doctor Solandt agreed that work on geo-magnetic energy should go forward as rapidly as possible

APPENDIX 5–Department of Transportation–Canada; W. B. Smith Document

Page 3



(3)

30 and offered full co-operation of his Board in providing laboratory facilities, acquisition of necessary items of equipment, and specialized personnel for incidental work in the project. I indicated to Doctor Solandt that we would prefer to keep the project within the Department of Transport for the time being until we have obtained sufficient information to permit a complete assessment of the value of the work.

It is therefore recommended that a PROJECT be set up within the frame work of this Section to study this problem and that the work be carried on a part time basis until such time as sufficient tangible results can be seen to warrant more definitive action. Cost of the program in its initial stages are expected to be less than a few hundred dollars and can be carried by our Radio Standards Lab appropriation.

Attached hereto is a draft of terms of reference for such a project which, if authorized, will enable us to proceed with this research work within our own organization.

D. M.A.

Concur

W B Smith

(W.B. Smith)
Senior Radio Engineer

24/11/50. OK

Good luck with it & keep me posted from time to time G.P. Edwards 2/12/50

WBS/cc

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines

Page 1

U.S. Department of Transportation
Federal Aviation Administration

Memorandum

Anchorage ARTCC
5400 Davis Hwy.
Anchorage, Alaska

Subject: INFORMATION: Transcription concerning the incident involving Japan Airlines Flight 1628 on November 18, 1986 at approximately 0218 UTC.

Date: January 9, 198

From: Quentin J. Gates
Air Traffic Manager,
ANC ARTCC

Reply to Attn. of:

To:

This transcription covers the time period from November 18, 1986, 0214 UTC t November 18, 1986, 0259 UTC.

Agencies Making Transmissions	Abbreviations
Japan Airlines Flight 1628	JL1628
Anchorage ARTCC Combined Sector R/D15	R/D15
Anchorage ARTCC Sector D15	D15
Anchorage ARTCC Sector R15	R15
Regional Operations Command Center	ROCC
United Airlines Flight 69	UA69
TOTEM71	TOTEM
Fairbanks Approach Control	APCH

I hereby certify that the following is a true transcription of the recorde conversations pertaining to the subject incident:

Anthony M. Wylie
Quality Assurance Specialist
Anchorage ARTCC

Unidentified Traffic Sighting
by Japan Airlines Flight 1628
November 18, 1986
ANC ARTCC
DRAFT

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines

Page 2

U.S. Department of Transportation
Federal Aviation Administration

Memorandum

Subject: INFORMATION: Unidentified Traffic Sighting by Japan Airlines

Date: DEC 18 1986

From: Air Traffic Manager, Anchorage ARTCC, ZAN-1

Reply to Attn. of:

To: Manager, Air Traffic Division, AAL-500
ATTN: Evaluation Specialist, AAL-514

The attached chronology summarizes the communications and actions of Japan Airlines Flight 1628 on November 18, 1986.

Radar data recorded by Anchorage Center does not confirm the presence of the traffic reported by Flight 1628. No further information has been received from civil or military sources since the date of the sightings.

Major Johnson of the Elmendorf Regional Operations Command Center (ROCC) is checking their records and the operations personnel for further details. He will forward any additional information to Anchorage Center as soon as possible.

Should you have any questions or need additional information, contact Tony Wylie, Quality Assurance Specialist, 269-1162.

Original signed by

Quentin J. Gates

Attachment

DRAFT

Unidentified Traffic Sighting
by Japan Airlines Flight 1628
November 18, 1986
ANC ARTCC DRAFT

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines; Page 3

The following is a chronological summary of the alleged aircraft sightings by Japan Airlines Flight 1628, on November 18, 1986:

All times listed are approximate UTC unless otherwise specified.

0219 - The pilot of JL1628 requested traffic information from the ZAN Sector 15 controller. When the controller advised there was no traffic in the vicinity, JL1628 responded that they had same direction traffic, approximately 1 mile in front, and it appeared to be at their altitude. When queried about any identifiable markings, the pilot responded that they could only see white and yellow strobes.

0225 - JL1628 informed ZAN that the traffic was now visible on their radar, in their 11 o'clock position at 8 miles.

0226 - ZAN contacted the Military Regional Operations Control Center, (ROCC), and asked if they were receiving any radar returns near the position of JL1628. The ROCC advised that they were receiving a primary radar return in JL1628's 10 o'clock position at 8 miles.

0227 - The ROCC contacted ZAN to advise they were no longer receiving any radar returns in the vicinity of JL1628.

0231 - JL1628 advised that the "plane" was "quite big", at which time the ZAN controller approved any course deviations needed to avoid the traffic.

0232 - JL1628 requested and received a descent from FL350 to FL310. When asked if the traffic was descending also, the pilot stated it was descending "in formation".

0235 - JL1628 requested and received a heading change to two one zero. The aircraft was now in the vicinity of Fairbanks and ZAN contacted Fairbanks Approach Control asking if they had any radar returns near JL1628's position. The Fairbanks Controller advised they did not.

0236 - JL1628 was issued a 360 degree turn and asked to inform ZAN if the traffic stayed with them.

0238 - The ROCC called ZAN advising they had confirmed a "flight of two" in JL1628's position. They advised they had some "other equipment watching this", and one was a primary target only.

0239 - JL1628 told ZAN they no longer had the traffic in sight.

0242 - The ROCC advised it looked as though the traffic had dropped back and to the right of JL1628, however, they were no longer tracking it.

0244 - JL1628 advised the traffic was now at 9 o'clock

0245 - ZAN issued a 10 degree turn to a northbound United Airlines flight, after pilot concurrence, in an attempt to confirm the traffic.

0248 - JL1628 told ZAN the traffic was now at 7 o'clock, 8 miles.

0250 - The northbound United Flight advised they had the Japan Airlines flight in sight, against a light background, and could not see any other traffic.

0253 - JL1628 advised they no longer had contact with the traffic.

A subsequent review of ANC ARTCC's radar tracking data failed to confirm any targets in close proximity to JL1628.

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines

PERSONNEL STATEMENT

FEDERAL AVIATION ADMINISTRATION

Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center

The following is a report concerning the incident to aircraft JL1628 on November 18, 1986 at 0230 UTC.

My name is Carl E. Henley (HC) I am employed as an Air Traffic Control Specialist by the Federal Aviation Administration at the Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center, Anchorage, Alaska.

During the period of 2030 UTC, November 17, 1986, to 0430 UTC, November 18, 1986 I was on duty in the Anchorage ARTCC. I was working the D15 position from 0156 UTC, November 18, 1986 to 0230 UTC, November 18, 1986.

At approximately 0225Z while monitoring JL1628 on Sector 15 radar, the aircraft requested traffic information. I advised no traffic in his vicinity. The aircraft advised he had traffic 12 o'clock same altitude. I asked JL1628 if he would like higher/lower altitude and the pilot replied, negative. I checked with ROCC to see if they had military traffic in the area and to see if they had primary targets in the area. ROCC did have primary target in the same position JL1628 reported. Several times I had single primary returns where JL1628 reported traffic. JL1628 later requested a turn to heading 210°, I approved JL1628 to make deviations as necessary for traffic. The traffic stayed with JL1628 through turns and decent in the vicinity of FAI I requested JL1628 to make a right 360° turn to see if he could identify the aircraft, he lost contact momentarily, at which time I observed a primary target in the 6 o'clock position 5 miles. I then vectored UA69 northbound to FAI from ANC with his approval to see if he could identify the aircraft, he had contact with the JL1628 flight but reported no other traffic, by this time Jl1628 had lost contact with the traffic. Also a military C-130 southbound to EDF from EIL advised he had plenty of fuel and would take a look, I vectored him toward the flight and climbed him to FL240, he also had no contact.

Note: I requested JL1628 to identify the type or markings of the aircraft. He could not identify but reported white and yellow strobes. I requested the JL1628 to say flight conditions, he reported clear and no clouds.

Carl E. Henley

November 19, 1986

DRAFT

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines

PERSONNEL STATEMENT

FEDERAL AVIATION ADMINISTRATION
Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center

January 9, 1987

The following is a report concerning the incident involving aircraft JL1628 north of Fairbanks, Alaska on November 18, 1986 at 0218 UTC.

My name is Samuel J. Rich (SR). I am employed as an Air Traffic Control Specialist by the Federal Aviation Administration at the Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center, Anchorage, Alaska.

During the period of 0035 UTC, November 18, 1986, to 0835 UTC, November 18, 1986, I was on duty in the Anchorage ARTCC. I was working the D15 position from 0230 UTC, November 18, 1986, to 0530 UTC, November 18, 1986.

I returned from my break at approximately 0218 UTC to relieve Mr. Henley on the sector R/D15 position. In the process of relieving Mr. Henley I heard the pilot of JL1628 ask if we had any traffic near his position. I continued to monitor the position as Mr. Henley was too busy to give me a relief briefing. I monitored the situation for approximately twelve minutes at which time I assumed the D15 position and Mr. Henley moved to the R15 position. During the twelve minute period I heard the JL1628 pilot report the color of the lights were white and yellow. After the radar scale was reduced to approximately twenty miles I observed a radar return in the poition the pilot had reported traffic.

After assuming the D15 position I called the ROCC at approximately 0230 UTC to ask if they had any military traffic operating near JL1628. The ROCC said they had no military traffic in the area. I then asked them if they could see any traffic near JL1628. ROCC advised that they had traffic near JL1628 in the same position we did.

I asked ROCC if they had any aircraft to scramble on JL1628, they said they would call back. I received no further communication regarding the request for a scramble.

DRAFT

Samuel J. Rich
Air Traffic Control Specialist
Anchorage ARTCC

APPENDIX 6–U.S. Department of Transportation/Federal Aviation Administration; Japan Airlines

Page 6

PERSONNEL STATEMENT

FEDERAL AVIATION ADMINISTRATION
Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center

January 9, 1986

The following is a report concerning the incident to Japan Airlines Flight 1628 (JL1628) North of Fairbanks, Alaska on November 18, 1986 at 0218 UTC.

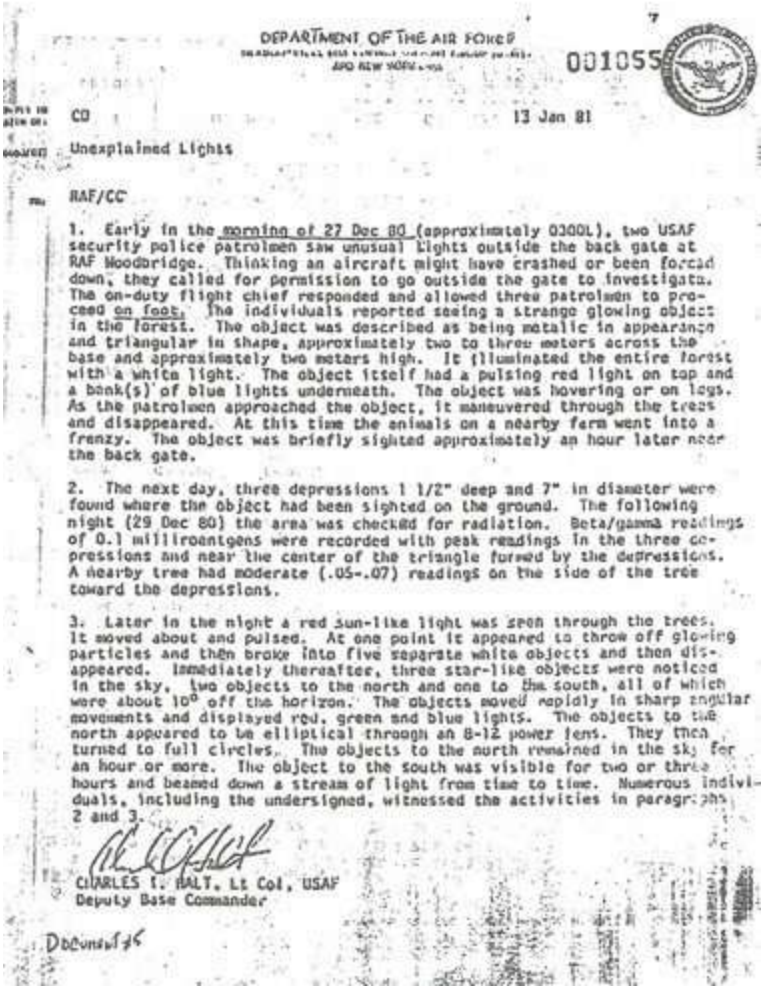
My name is John L. Aarnink (AA). I am employed as an Air Traffic Control Specialist by the Federal Aviation Administration at the Anchorage Air Route Traffic Control Center (ARTCC), Anchorage, Alaska. During the period of 2230 UTC, November 17, 1986 to 0630 November 18, 1986 I was on duty in the Anchorage ARTCC. I was working the C15 position from approximately 0218 UTC, November 18, 1986 to 0250 UTC, November 18, 1986.

I was on my way to take a break when I noticed the unusual activity at the Sector 15 positions. I plugged into the C15 position and assisted them by answering telephone lines, making and taking handoffs and coordinating as necessary. As to the specific incident, I monitored the aircrafts transmissions and observed data on the radar that coinsided with information that the pilot of JL1628 reported. I coordinated with the ROCC on the BRAVO and CHARLIE lines. They confirmed they also saw data in the same location. At approximately abeam CAWIN intersection, I no longer saw the data and the pilot advised he no longer saw the traffic. I called the ROCC and they advised they had lost the target. I then unplugged from the position and went on a break.

John L. Aarnink
Air Traffic Control Specialist
Anchorage ARTCC

DRAFT

APPENDIX 7–Department of Airforce–1980; Bentwaters Case



DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE

001055

CO 13 Jan 81

SUBJECT: Unexplained Lights

TO: RAF/CC

1. Early in the morning of 27 Dec 80 (approximately 0300L), two USAF security police patrolmen saw unusual lights outside the back gate at RAF Woodbridge. Thinking an aircraft might have crashed or been forced down, they called for permission to go outside the gate to investigate. The on-duty flight chief responded and allowed three patrolmen to proceed on foot. The individuals reported seeing a strange glowing object in the forest. The object was described as being metalic in appearance and triangular in shape, approximately two to three meters across the base and approximately two meters high. It illuminated the entire forest with a white light. The object itself had a pulsing red light on top and a bank(s) of blue lights underneath. The object was hovering or on legs. As the patrolmen approached the object, it maneuvered through the trees and disappeared. At this time the animals on a nearby farm went into a frenzy. The object was briefly sighted approximately an hour later near the back gate.

2. The next day, three depressions 1 1/2" deep and 7" in diameter were found where the object had been sighted on the ground. The following night (29 Dec 80) the area was checked for radiation. Beta/gamma readings of 0.1 milliroentgens were recorded with peak readings in the three depressions and near the center of the triangle formed by the depressions. A nearby tree had moderate (.05-.07) readings on the side of the tree toward the depressions.

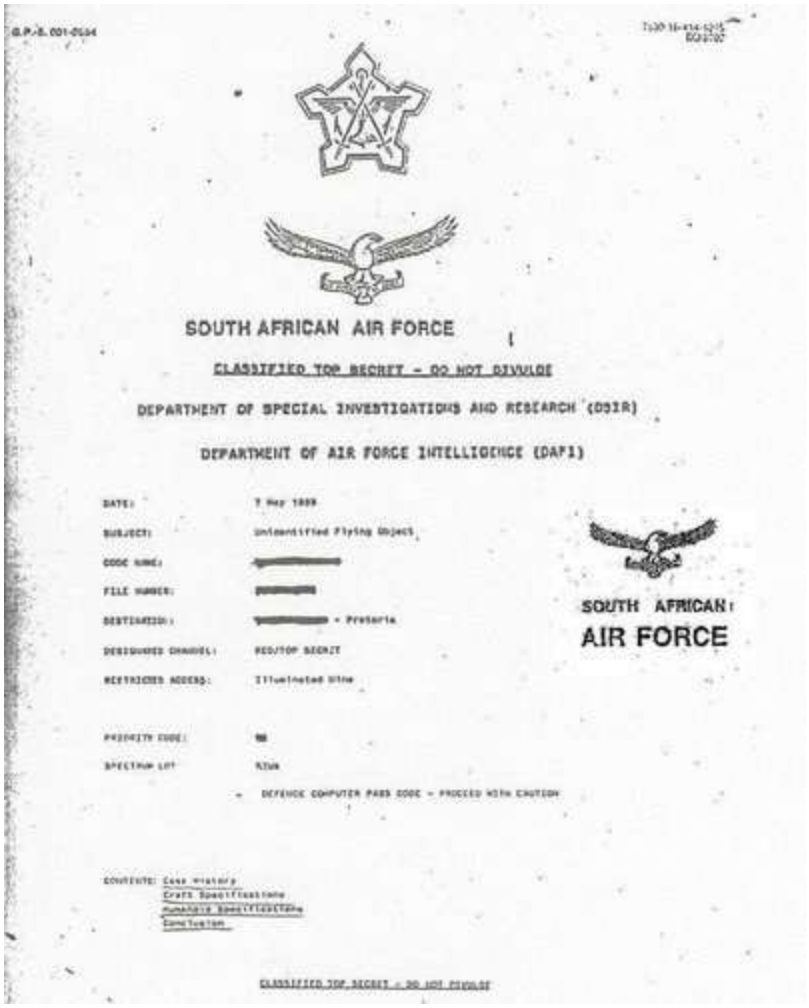
3. Later in the night a red sun-like light was seen through the trees. It moved about and pulsed. At one point it appeared to throw off glowing particles and then broke into five separate white objects and then disappeared. Immediately thereafter, three star-like objects were noticed in the sky, two objects to the north and one to the south, all of which were about 10° off the horizon. The objects moved rapidly in sharp angular movements and displayed red, green and blue lights. The objects to the north appeared to be elliptical through an 8-12 power lens. They then turned to full circles. The objects to the north remained in the sky for an hour or more. The object to the south was visible for two or three hours and beamed down a stream of light from time to time. Numerous individuals, including the undersigned, witnessed the activities in paragraphs 2 and 3.

CHARLES I. HALT, Lt Col, USAF
Deputy Base Commander

Document #6

APPENDIX 8–South African Air Force–1989; UFO Crash

Page 1



SOUTH AFRICAN AIR FORCE

CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET - DO NOT DIVULGE

DEPARTMENT OF SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS AND RESEARCH (DSIR)

DEPARTMENT OF AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE (DAFI)

DATE: 7 May 1989

SUBJECT: Unidentified Flying Object

CODE NAME: [redacted]

FILE NUMBER: [redacted]

DESTINATION: [redacted] - Pretoria

DESIGNATED CHANNEL: RED/TOP SECRET

RESTRICTED ACCESS: Illuminated Site

PRIORITY CODE: 98

SPECTRUM LOT: 52nA

- DEFENCE COMPUTER PASS CODE - PROCEED WITH CAUTION

SOUTH AFRICAN AIR FORCE

CONTENTS: Case History
Craft Specifications
Humanoid Specifications
Conclusion

CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET - DO NOT DIVULGE

APPENDIX 8–South African Air Force–1989; UFO Crash

Page 2

During the first week in July I received correspondence from Mr.X which stated that a UFO had crashed in the Kalahari Desert and had been recovered by a team of South African Military personnel to a secret Air Force base. He also informed me that two live alien entities had been found in the craft. The information also stated that a group of American Military personnel had arrived and had taken over the investigation. He stated that he would forward a copy of the Official South African Top Secret document to me but would send it later in a letter which would not contain any details of the sender in case the letter was intercepted.(Slide 2)

A week later I received the document which consisted of five pages and was headed with the South African Air Force crest. Every page of the document was marked Top Secret. (Slide 3)

The story told by the document was as follows:

(Slide 4, 5, 6, 7, 8.
At 1.45pm. on the 7th. May, 1989 a Naval Frigate of the South African navy was at sea when it contacted Naval Headquarters to report an unidentified flying object on their radar scope, heading towards the South African continent in a North Westerly direction at a calculated speed of 5746 nautical miles per hour. This message was acknowledged and confirmed that the object was also being tracked by airborn radar and military ground radar installations.

The object entered South African airspace at 1.52pm. and at this time radio contact was attempted but to no avail. As a result two Mirage jet fighters were scrambled on an intercept course.

At 1.59pm. Squadron leader ------- the pilot of one of the Mirage fighters stated over the intercom that they had radar and visual confirmation of the craft. The order was given to arm and fire the Thor 2 experimental laser canon. This was done.
(Thor 2 is a Top Secret experimental beam weapon)

The Squadron Leader reported several blinding flashes eminating from the object which had started wavering and it started to decrease speed and altitude at the rate of 3000 feet per minute. It eventually crashed at a 25 degree angle into the dessert in Botswana

A recovery team was dispatched to the crash site where it was found that the UFO was embedded in the side of a large crater in the sand. The sand in the vicinity of the object was fused together due to the intense heat. One telescopic leg protruded from the side of the craft as if caused by the impact.

Large recovery helecopters were flown to the site and the first one reaching the scene overflew the object at a height of 500 feet and immediately stalled and crashed. Five crew members were killed. It was found that vehicles approaching the object also developed engine trouble due to an intense electro magnetic field coming from the object.

APPENDIX 8–South African Air Force–1989; UFO Crash

Eventually a paint like compound was received at the site and painted on the object which appeared to neutralise the magnetic field.

The object was eventually conveyed to an Air Force Base and was taken to the sixth level underground. At this time it was totally intact. Whilst this was going on the American Team from Wright Patterson AFB arrived.

Whilst the recovery team and scientists were mulling over the object their attention was suddenly attracted to a noise from the side of the craft. They noticed that an opening had appeared in the side. It was a doorway but had only opened to a small gap. Attempts were made to open the door but without success so hydraulic pressure gear was used to force the door open.

As soon as the door opened two small alien entities staggered out and were immediately arrested by security personnel present. A makeshift medical holding area was set up. One of the entities appeared to be seriously injured but doctors withdrew when one of them was attacked by one of the aliens. The attacked doctor received severe deep scratches to the face and chest from the claws of the alien. (Slide 8) Arrangements were made for the UFO and the aliens to be transported to Wright Patterson AFB, Dayton Ohio, USA.

The cargo was flown out in two Galaxy C2 Aircraft on the 23rd. June 1989 accompanied by the American Air Force personnel.

As a result of this information a person who will remain unnamed telephoned the South African AFB where the Mirage Fighters had been scrambled. This man was a Private Investigator in America for many years and therefore well versed in speaking American. He asked to be connected to Squadron Leader ..... the conversation went as follows:

Is that Squadron Leader .....

REPLY Yes.

QUESTION. This is General Brunel speaking from Wright Patterson. I have the document in front of me code named .....

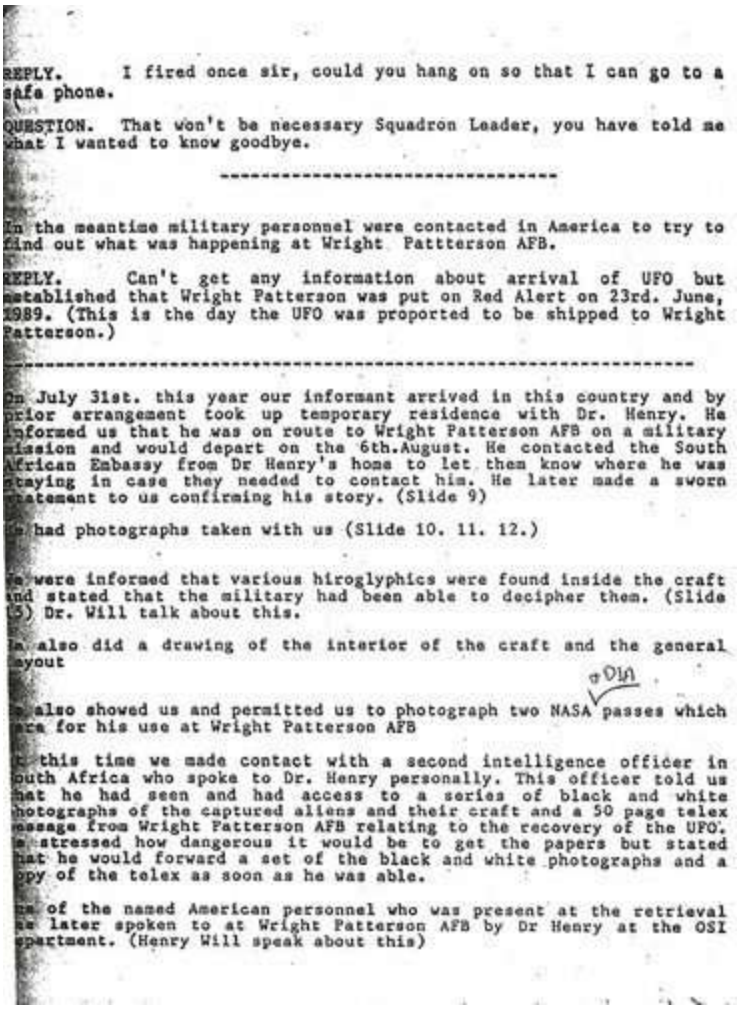
REPLY. Yes.

QUESTION. I am confused, this document does not say how many times you fired at the object.

REPLY. Who did you say you were sir.

QUESTION. General Brunel, surely Squadron Leader it's a straight forward question, how many times did you fire at the darn thing.

APPENDIX 8–South African Air Force–1989; UFO Crash



REPLY. I fired once sir, could you hang on so that I can go to a safe phone.

QUESTION. That won't be necessary Squadron Leader, you have told me what I wanted to know goodbye.

In the meantime military personnel were contacted in America to try to find out what was happening at Wright Pattterson AFB.

REPLY. Can't get any information about arrival of UFO but established that Wright Patterson was put on Red Alert on 23rd. June, 1989. (This is the day the UFO was proported to be shipped to Wright Patterson.)

On July 31st. this year our informant arrived in this country and by prior arrangement took up temporary residence with Dr. Henry. He informed us that he was on route to Wright Patterson AFB on a military mission and would depart on the 6th.August. He contacted the South African Embassy from Dr Henry's home to let them know where he was staying in case they needed to contact him. He later made a sworn statement to us confirming his story. (Slide 9)

He had photographs taken with us (Slide 10. 11. 12.)

He were informed that various hiroglyphics were found inside the craft and stated that the military had been able to decipher them. (Slide 13) Dr. Will talk about this.

He also did a drawing of the interior of the craft and the general layout

DIA

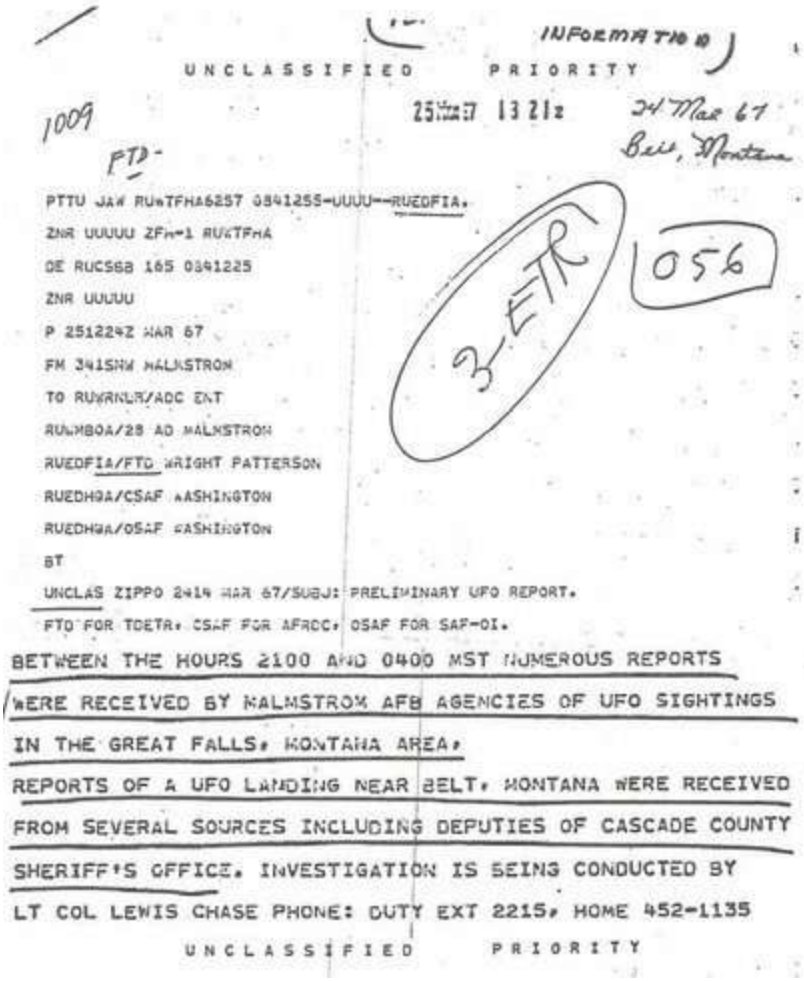
He also showed us and permitted us to photograph two NASA passes which were for his use at Wright Patterson AFB

At this time we made contact with a second intelligence officer in South Africa who spoke to Dr. Henry personally. This officer told us that he had seen and had access to a series of black and white photographs of the captured aliens and their craft and a 50 page telex message from Wright Patterson AFB relating to the recovery of the UFO. He stressed how dangerous it would be to get the papers but stated that he would forward a set of the black and white photographs and a copy of the telex as soon as he was able.

One of the named American personnel who was present at the retrieval was later spoken to at Wright Patterson AFB by Dr Henry at the OSI department. (Henry Will speak about this)

APPENDIX 9–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1967

Page 1



INFORMATION

UNCLASSIFIED PRIORITY

1009 25 Mar 67 1321Z 24 Mar 67

FTD- Bell, Montana

PTTU JAW RUWTFHA6257 0841255-UUUU--RUEDFIA.

ZNR UUUUU ZFH-1 RUWTFHA

OE RUCSGB 165 0841225

ZNR UUUUU

P 251224Z MAR 67

FM 341SMW MALMSTROM

TO RUWRNLR/ADC ENT

RUWMBOA/28 AD MALMSTROM

RUEDFIA/FTD WRIGHT PATTERSON

RUEDHQA/CSAF WASHINGTON

RUEDHQA/OSAF WASHINGTON

BT

UNCLAS ZIPPO 2414 MAR 67/SUBJ: PRELIMINARY UFO REPORT.

FTD FOR TDETR, CSAF FOR AFRDC, OSAF FOR SAF-OI.

3 ETR 056

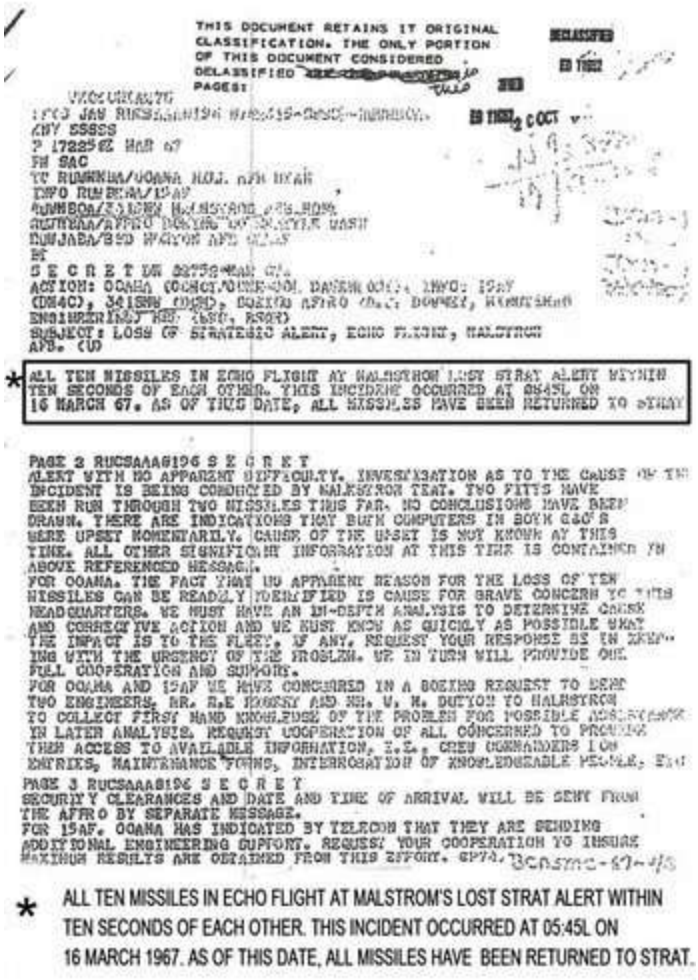
BETWEEN THE HOURS 2100 AND 0400 MST NUMEROUS REPORTS WERE RECEIVED BY MALMSTROM AFB AGENCIES OF UFO SIGHTINGS IN THE GREAT FALLS, MONTANA AREA.

REPORTS OF A UFO LANDING NEAR BELT, MONTANA WERE RECEIVED FROM SEVERAL SOURCES INCLUDING DEPUTIES OF CASCADE COUNTY SHERIFF'S OFFICE. INVESTIGATION IS BEING CONDUCTED BY LT COL LEWIS CHASE PHONE: DUTY EXT 2215, HOME 452-1135

UNCLASSIFIED PRIORITY

APPENDIX 9–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1967

Page 2



THIS DOCUMENT RETAINS IT ORIGINAL CLASSIFICATION. THE ONLY PORTION OF THIS DOCUMENT CONSIDERED DECLASSIFIED IS PAGES:

DECLASSIFIED E.O. 12958

E.O. 12958, 2 OCT

ACTION: OOAMA (OCSC/AOMC-OM, DAMRM-OCS), INFO: 15AF (DM4C), 341SMW (CSSD), OOAMA AFRO (Mr. DOWNEY, HUNTSMAN ENGINEERING REP. 1550, RSOR)

SUBJECT: LOSS OF STRATEGIC ALERT, ECHO FLIGHT, MALSTROM AFB. (U)

* ALL TEN MISSILES IN ECHO FLIGHT AT MALSTROM LOST STRAT ALERT WITHIN TEN SECONDS OF EACH OTHER. THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED AT 0545L ON 16 MARCH 67. AS OF THIS DATE, ALL MISSILES HAVE BEEN RETURNED TO STRAT

PAGE 2 RUCSAAA8196 S E C R E T

ALERT WITH NO APPARENT DIFFICULTY. INVESTIGATION AS TO THE CAUSE OF THE INCIDENT IS BEING CONDUCTED BY MALSTROM STAT. TWO FIITS HAVE BEEN RUN THROUGH TWO MISSILES THUS FAR. NO CONCLUSIONS HAVE BEEN DRAWN. THERE ARE INDICATIONS THAT BOTH COMPUTERS IN BOTH C&D'S WERE UPSET MOMENTARILY. CAUSE OF THE UPSET IS NOT KNOWN AT THIS TIME. ALL OTHER SIGNIFICANT INFORMATION AT THIS TIME IS CONTAINED IN ABOVE REFERENCED MESSAGE.

FOR OOAMA. THE FACT THAT NO APPARENT REASON FOR THE LOSS OF TEN MISSILES CAN BE READILY IDENTIFIED IS CAUSE FOR GRAVE CONCERN TO THIS HEADQUARTERS. WE MUST HAVE AN IN-DEPTH ANALYSIS TO DETERMINE CAUSE AND CORRECTIVE ACTION AND WE MUST KNOW AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE WHAT THE IMPACT IS TO THE FLEET, IF ANY. REQUEST YOUR RESPONSE BE IN KEEPING WITH THE URGENCY OF THE PROBLEM. WE IN TURN WILL PROVIDE ONE FULL COOPERATION AND SUPPORT.

FOR OOAMA AND 15AF WE HAVE CONCURRED IN A BOEING REQUEST TO SEND TWO ENGINEERS, MR. R.E [illegible] AND MR. V. W. DUTTON TO MALSTROM TO COLLECT FIRST HAND KNOWLEDGE OF THE PROBLEM FOR POSSIBLE ASSISTANCE IN LATER ANALYSIS. REQUEST COOPERATION OF ALL CONCERNED TO PROVIDE THEM ACCESS TO AVAILABLE INFORMATION, I.E., CREW COMMANDERS LOG ENTRIES, MAINTENANCE FORMS, INTERROGATION OF KNOWLEDGEABLE PEOPLE, ETC

PAGE 3 RUCSAAA8196 S E C R E T

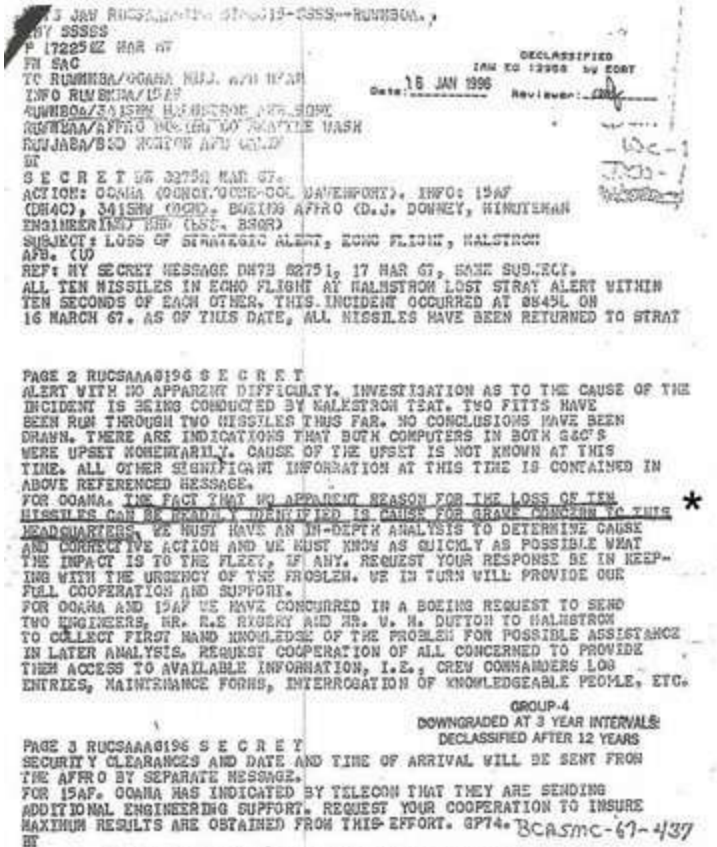
SECURITY CLEARANCES AND DATE AND TIME OF ARRIVAL WILL BE SENT FROM THE AFRO BY SEPARATE MESSAGE.

FOR 15AF. OOAMA HAS INDICATED BY TELECON THAT THEY ARE SENDING ADDITIONAL ENGINEERING SUPPORT. REQUEST YOUR COOPERATION TO INSURE MAXIMUM RESULTS ARE OBTAINED FROM THIS EFFORT. GP-4.

* ALL TEN MISSILES IN ECHO FLIGHT AT MALSTROM'S LOST STRAT ALERT WITHIN TEN SECONDS OF EACH OTHER. THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED AT 05:45L ON 16 MARCH 1967. AS OF THIS DATE, ALL MISSILES HAVE BEEN RETURNED TO STRAT.

APPENDIX 9–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1967

Page 3



[illegible] JAN RUCSAAA[illegible]-CSSS--RUWMSSM.,
[illegible] SSSES
P 172252Z MAR 67
FM SAC
TO RUWMSSA/OOAMA WPAFB OHIO
INFO RUWSHAA/15AF
RUWMSSA/SAMSHN HARMSTROM AFB MONT
RUWMSAA/AFRO BOEING CO SEATTLE WASH
RUWJASA/BSD NORTON AFB CALIF
BT
S E C R E T UR 32750 MAR 67.
ACTION: OOAMA (OONOI/OOMS-OOL DAVENPORT). INFO: 15AF (DH4C), 3415HN (OOMO, BOEING AFRO (D.J. DONNEY, MINUTEMAN ENGINEERING REP (DET. BSOR)
SUBJECT: LOSS OF STRATEGIC ALERT, ECHO FLIGHT, MALSTROM AFB. (U)
REF: MY SECRET MESSAGE DM73 82751, 17 MAR 67, SAME SUBJECT.
ALL TEN MISSILES IN ECHO FLIGHT AT MALMSTROM LOST STRAT ALERT WITHIN TEN SECONDS OF EACH OTHER. THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED AT 0845L ON 16 MARCH 67. AS OF THIS DATE, ALL MISSILES HAVE BEEN RETURNED TO STRAT

PAGE 2 RUCSAAA0196 S E C R E T
ALERT WITH NO APPARENT DIFFICULTY. INVESTIGATION AS TO THE CAUSE OF THE INCIDENT IS BEING CONDUCTED BY MALMSTROM TEAM. TWO FITTS HAVE BEEN RUN THROUGH TWO MISSILES THUS FAR. NO CONCLUSIONS HAVE BEEN DRAWN. THERE ARE INDICATIONS THAT BOTH COMPUTERS IN BOTH G&C'S WERE UPSET SOMEWHARILY. CAUSE OF THE UPSET IS NOT KNOWN AT THIS TIME. ALL OTHER SIGNIFICANT INFORMATION AT THIS TIME IS CONTAINED IN ABOVE REFERENCED MESSAGE.
FOR OOAMA. THE FACT THAT NO APPARENT REASON FOR THE LOSS OF TEN MISSILES CAN BE READILY IDENTIFIED IS CAUSE FOR GRAVE CONCERN TO THIS HEADQUARTERS. WE MUST HAVE AN IN-DEPTH ANALYSIS TO DETERMINE CAUSE AND CORRECTIVE ACTION AND WE MUST KNOW AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE WHAT THE IMPACT IS TO THE FLEET, IF ANY. REQUEST YOUR RESPONSE BE IN KEEPING WITH THE URGENCY OF THE PROBLEM. WE IN TURN WILL PROVIDE OUR FULL COOPERATION AND SUPPORT.
FOR OOAMA AND 15AF WE HAVE CONCURRED IN A BOEING REQUEST TO SEND TWO ENGINEERS, MR. R.E RIGSBY AND MR. V. H. DUTTON TO MALMSTROM TO COLLECT FIRST HAND KNOWLEDGE OF THE PROBLEM FOR POSSIBLE ASSISTANCE IN LATER ANALYSIS. REQUEST COOPERATION OF ALL CONCERNED TO PROVIDE THEM ACCESS TO AVAILABLE INFORMATION, I.E., CREW COMMANDERS LOG ENTRIES, MAINTENANCE FORMS, INTERROGATION OF KNOWLEDGEABLE PEOPLE, ETC.

DECLASSIFIED IAW EO 12958 by EOBT
Date: 16 JAN 1996 Reviewer:

GROUP-4
DOWNGRADED AT 3 YEAR INTERVALS;
DECLASSIFIED AFTER 12 YEARS

PAGE 3 RUCSAAA0196 S E C R E T
SECURITY CLEARANCES AND DATE AND TIME OF ARRIVAL WILL BE SENT FROM THE AFRO BY SEPARATE MESSAGE.
FOR 15AF. OOAMA HAS INDICATED BY TELECON THAT THEY ARE SENDING ADDITIONAL ENGINEERING SUPPORT. REQUEST YOUR COOPERATION TO INSURE MAXIMUM RESULTS ARE OBTAINED FROM THIS EFFORT. GP74. Bcasmc-67-437
BT

* THE FACT THAT NO APPARENT REASON FOR THE LOSS OF TEN MISSILES CAN BE READILY IDENTIFIED IS CAUSE OF GREAT CONCERN TO THIS HEADQUARTERS

APPENDIX 10–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1975

Page 1

UFO Sighting - Malmstrom Air Force Base

b. 24th NORAD Region Senior Director's Log (Malmstrom AFB, Montana).

7 Nov 75 (1035Z) - Received a call from the 341st Strategic Air Command Post (SAC CP), saying that the following missile locations reported seeing a large red to orange to yellow object: M-1, L-3, LIMA and L-6. The general object location would be 10 miles south of Moore, Montana, and 20 miles east of Buffalo, Montana. Commander and Deputy for Operations (DO) informed.

7 Nov 75 (1203Z) - SAC advised that the LCF at Harlowton, Montana, observed an object which emitted a light which illuminated the site driveway.

7 Nov 75 (1319Z) - SAC advised K-1 says very bright object to their east is now southeast of them and they are looking at it with 10x50 binoculars. Object seems to have lights (several) on it, but no distinct pattern. The orange/gold object overhead also has small lights on it. SAC also advises female civilian reports having seen an object bearing south from her position six miles west of Lewistown.

7 Nov 75 (1327Z) - L-1 reports that the object to their northeast seems to be issuing a black object from it, tubular in shape. In all this time, surveillance has not been able to detect any sort of track except for known traffic.

7 Nov 75 (1355Z) - K-1 and L-1 report that as the sun rises, so do the objects they have visual.

7 Nov 75 (1429Z) - From SAC CP: As the sun rose, the UFOs disappeared. Commander and DO notified.

APPENDIX 10–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1975

Page 2

8 Nov 75 (0635Z) - A security camper team at K-4 reported UFO with white lights, one red light 50 yards behind white light. Personnel at K-1 seeing same object.

8 Nov 75 (0645Z) - Height personnel picked up objects 10-13,000 feet, Track J330, EKLB 0648, 18 knots, 9,500 feet. Objects as many as seven, as few as two A/C.

8 Nov 75 (0753Z) - J330 unknown 0753. Stationary/seven knots/ 12,000. One (varies seven objects). None, no possibility, EKLB 3746, two F-106, GTF, SCR 0754. NCOC notified.

8 Nov 75 (0820Z) - Lost radar contact, fighters broken off at 0825, looking in area of J331 (another height finder contact).

8 Nov 75 (0905Z) - From SAC CP: L-sites had fighters and objects; fighters did not get down to objects.

8 Nov 75 (0915Z) - From SAC CP: From four different points: Observed objects and fighters; when fighters arrived in the area, the lights went out; when fighters departed, the lights came back on; to NCOC.

8 Nov 75 (0953Z) - From SAC CP: L-5 reported object increased in speed - high velocity, raised in altitude and now cannot tell the object from stars. To NCOC.

8 Nov 75 (1105Z) - From SAC CP: E-1 reported a bright white light (site is approximately 60 nautical miles north of Lewistown) NCOC notified.

9 Nov 75 (0305Z) - SAC CP called and advised SAC crews at Sites L-1, L-6 and M-1 observing UFO. Object yellowish bright round light 20 miles north of Harlowton, 2 to 4,000 feet.

9 Nov 75 (0320Z) - SAC CP reports UFO 20 miles southeast of Lewistown, orange white disc object. 24th NORAD Region surveillance checking area. Surveillance unable to get height check.

9 Nov 75 (0320Z) - FAA Watch Supervisor reported he had five air carriers vicinity of UFO, United Flight 157 reported seeing meteor, "arc welder's blue" in color. SAC CP advised, sites still report seeing object stationary.

9 Nov 75 (0348Z) - SAC CP confirms L-1, sees object, a mobile security team has been directed to get closer and report.

9 Nov 75 (0629Z) - SAC CP advises UFO sighting reported around 0305Z. Cancelled the flight security team from Site L-1, checked area and all secure, no more sightings.

Terrence C. James

TERRENCE C. JAMES, Colonel, USAF
Director of Administration

cy to: HQ USAF/DAD
HQ USAF/JACL

APPENDIX 10–Malmstrom Air Force Base; UFO Activity; 1975

Page 3

10 Nov 75 (0125Z) - Received a call from SAC CP. Report UFO sighting from site K-1 around Harlowton area. Surveillance checking area with height finder.

10 Nov 75 (0153Z) - Surveillance report unable to locate track that would correlate with UFO sighted by K-1.

10 Nov 75 (1125Z) - UFO sighting reported by Minot Air Force Station, a bright star-like object in the west, moving east, about the size of a car. First seen approximately 1015Z. Approximately 1120Z, the object passed over the radar station, 1,000 feet to 2,000 feet high, no noise heard. Three people from the site or local area saw the object. NCOC notified.

12 Nov 75 (0230Z) - UFO reported from K01. They say the object is over Big Snowy mtn with a red light on it at high altitude. Attempting to get radar on it from Opheim. Opheim searching from 120° to 140°.

12 Nov 75 (0248Z) - Second UFO in same area reported. Appeared to be sending a beam of light to the ground intermittently. At 0250Z object disappeared.

12 Nov 75 (0251Z) - Reported that both objects have disappeared. Never had any joy (contact) on radar.

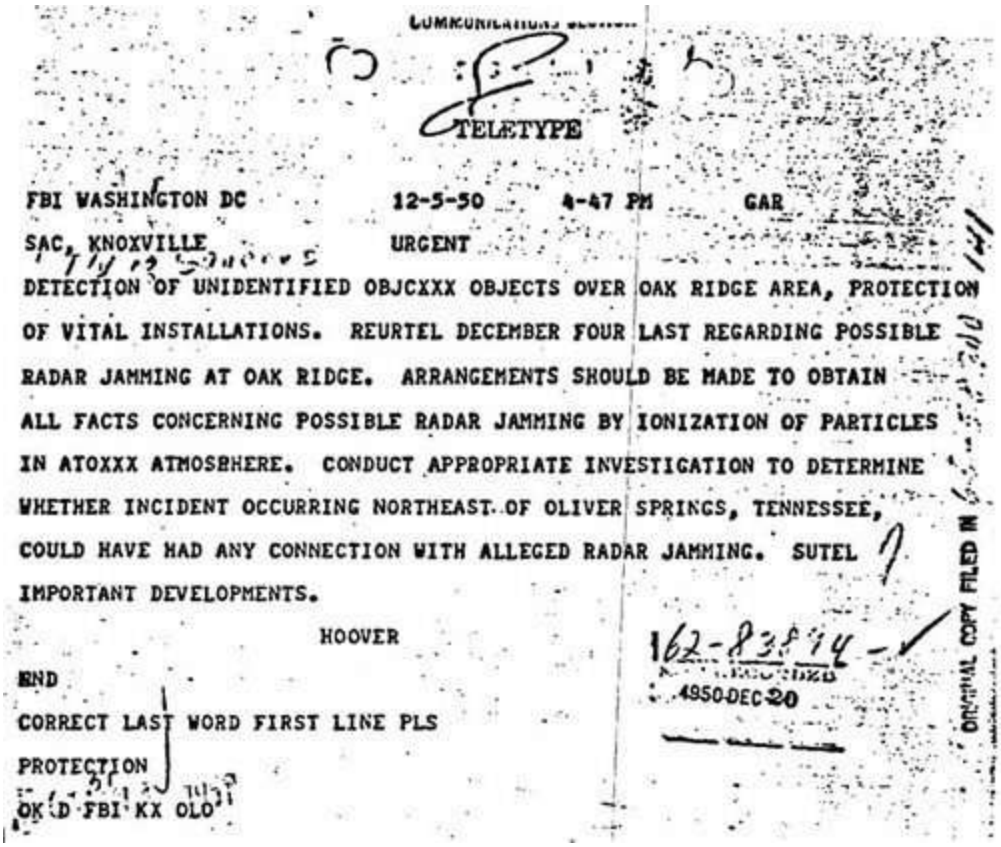
13 Nov 75 (0951Z) - SAC CP with UFO report. P-SAT team enroute from R-3 to R-4 saw a white lite, moving from east to west. In sight approx 1 minute. No determination of height, moving towards Brady. No contact on radar.

19 Nov 75 (1327Z) - SAC command post report UFO observed by FSC & a cook, observed object travelling NE between M-8 and M-1 at a fast rate of speed. Object bright white light seen 45 to 50 sec following terrain 200 ft off ground. The light was two to three times brighter than landing lights on a jet.

----------LAST ENTRY PERTAINING TO THESE INCIDENTS------

APPENDIX 11–UFO Activity; Oakridge, TN–1950

Page 1



COMMUNICATIONS SECTION

TELETYPE

FBI WASHINGTON DC 12-5-50 4-47 PM GAR

SAC, KNOXVILLE URGENT

DETECTION OF UNIDENTIFIED OBJCXXX OBJECTS OVER OAK RIDGE AREA, PROTECTION OF VITAL INSTALLATIONS. REURTEL DECEMBER FOUR LAST REGARDING POSSIBLE RADAR JAMMING AT OAK RIDGE. ARRANGEMENTS SHOULD BE MADE TO OBTAIN ALL FACTS CONCERNING POSSIBLE RADAR JAMMING BY IONIZATION OF PARTICLES IN ATOXXX ATMOSPHERE. CONDUCT APPROPRIATE INVESTIGATION TO DETERMINE WHETHER INCIDENT OCCURRING NORTHEAST OF OLIVER SPRINGS, TENNESSEE, COULD HAVE HAD ANY CONNECTION WITH ALLEGED RADAR JAMMING. SUTEL IMPORTANT DEVELOPMENTS.

HOOVER

END

CORRECT LAST WORD FIRST LINE PLS

PROTECTION

OK D FBI KX OLD

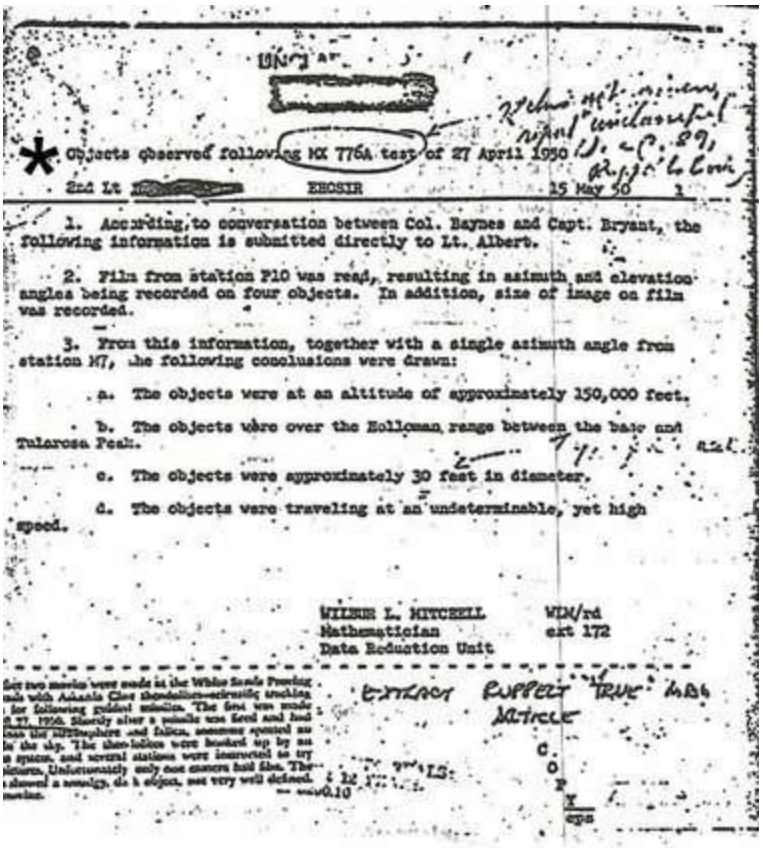
162-83814

1950 DEC 20

ORIGINAL COPY FILED IN

APPENDIX 11– UFO Activity; Oakridge, TN–1950

Page 2



* Objects observed following MX 776A test of 27 April 1950 ... 2nd Lt [redacted] EROSIR 15 May 50 1

1. According to conversation between Col. Baynes and Capt. Bryant, the following information is submitted directly to Lt. Albert.

2. Film from station F10 was read, resulting in azimuth and elevation angles being recorded on four objects. In addition, size of image on film was recorded.

3. From this information, together with a single azimuth angle from station M7, the following conclusions were drawn:

a. The objects were at an altitude of approximately 150,000 feet.

b. The objects were over the Hollcman range between the base and Tularosa Peak.

c. The objects were approximately 30 feet in diameter.

d. The objects were traveling at an undeterminable, yet high speed.

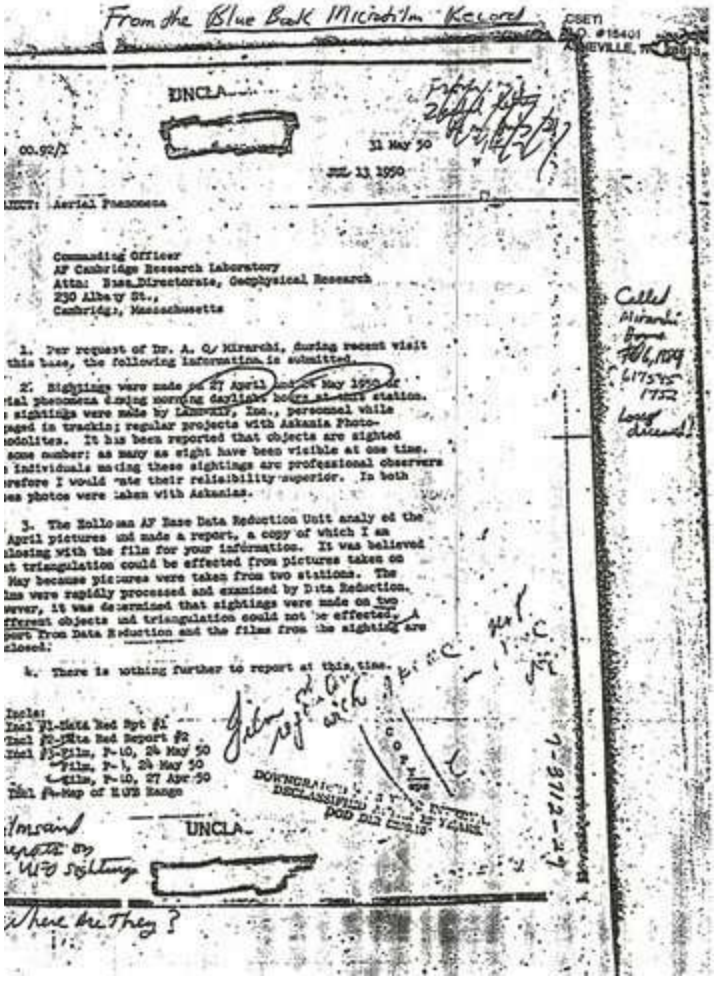
WILBUR L. MITCHELL
Mathematician
Data Reduction Unit

WLM/rd
ext 172

*

Objects observed following MX 776A test of 27 April 1950.

APPENDIX 11–UFO Activity; Oakridge, TN–1950



From the Blue Book Microfilm Record

CSETI
P.O. #15401
ASHEVILLE, NC 28813

UNCLA

31 May 50

JUN 13 1950

SUBJECT: Aerial Phenomena

Commanding Officer
AF Cambridge Research Laboratory
Attn: Data Directorate, Geophysical Research
230 Albany St.,
Cambridge, Massachusetts

1. Per request of Dr. A. G. Mirarchi, during recent visit this base, the following information is submitted.

2. Sightings were made on 27 April and 8 May 1950 of ial phenomena during morning daylight hours at this station. sightings were made by Lamcoll, Inc., personnel while aged in tracking regular projects with Askania Photo- odolites. It has been reported that objects are sighted some number: as many as eight have been visible at one time. individuals making these sightings are professional observers refore I would rate their reliability superior. In both ses photos were taken with Askanias.

3. The Holloman AF Base Data Reduction Unit analyzed the April pictures and made a report, a copy of which I am closing with the film for your information. It was believed at triangulation could be effected from pictures taken on May because pictures were taken from two stations. The lms were rapidly processed and examined by Data Reduction. wever, it was determined that sightings were made on two fferent objects and triangulation could not be effected. A port from Data Reduction and the films from the sighting are closed.

4. There is nothing further to report at this time.

Incls:
Incl #1-Data Red Rpt #1
Incl #2-Data Red Report #2
Incl #3-Film, P-10, 24 May 50
Film, P-1, 24 May 50
Film, P-10, 27 Apr 50
Incl #4-Map of AUTS Range

DOWNGRADED
DECLASSIFIED
DOD DIR

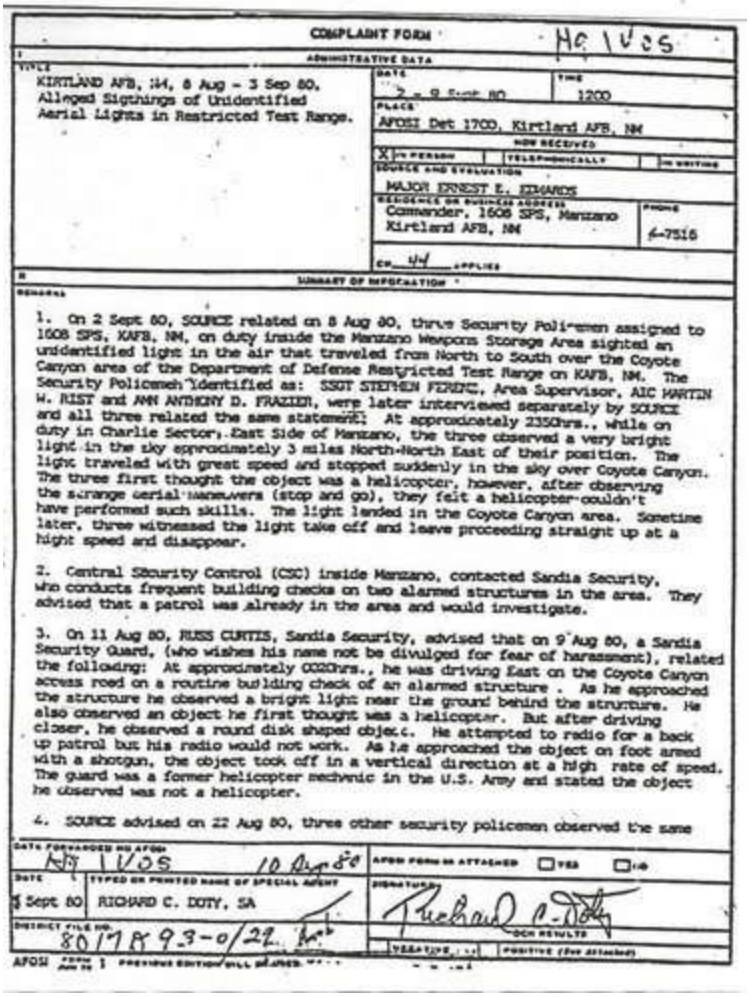
UNCLA

Called Mirarchi Phone 4764,109 617575 1752 long distance!

Where are They?

APPENDIX 12–Report from Kirtland Air Force Base–1980

Page 1



COMPLAINT FORM HQ IVOS

I. ADMINISTRATIVE DATA

TITLE: KIRTLAND AFB, NM, 8 Aug - 3 Sep 80, Alleged Sightings of Unidentified Aerial Lights in Restricted Test Range.

DATE: 2 - 9 Sept 80 TIME: 1200

PLACE: AFOSI Det 1700, Kirtland AFB, NM

HOW RECEIVED: [X] IN PERSON [ ] TELEPHONICALLY [ ] IN WRITING

SOURCE AND EVALUATION: MAJOR ERNEST E. EDWARDS

RESIDENCE OR BUSINESS ADDRESS: Commander, 1606 SPS, Manzano Kirtland AFB, NM PHONE: 6-7516

CR 44 APPLIES

II. SUMMARY OF INFORMATION

GENERAL

1. On 2 Sept 80, SOURCE related on 8 Aug 80, three Security Policemen assigned to 1606 SPS, KAFB, NM, on duty inside the Manzano Weapons Storage Area sighted an unidentified light in the air that traveled from North to South over the Coyote Canyon area of the Department of Defense Restricted Test Range on KAFB, NM. The Security Policemen identified as: SSGT STEPHEN FERENC, Area Supervisor, AIC MARTIN W. RIST and AMN ANTHONY D. FRAZIER, were later interviewed separately by SOURCE and all three related the same statement: At approximately 2350hrs., while on duty in Charlie Sector, East Side of Manzano, the three observed a very bright light in the sky approximately 3 miles North-North East of their position. The light traveled with great speed and stopped suddenly in the sky over Coyote Canyon. The three first thought the object was a helicopter, however, after observing the strange aerial maneuvers (stop and go), they felt a helicopter couldn't have performed such skills. The light landed in the Coyote Canyon area. Sometime later, three witnessed the light take off and leave proceeding straight up at a high speed and disappear.

2. Central Security Control (CSC) inside Manzano, contacted Sandia Security, who conducts frequent building checks on two alarmed structures in the area. They advised that a patrol was already in the area and would investigate.

3. On 11 Aug 80, RUSS CURTIS, Sandia Security, advised that on 9 Aug 80, a Sandia Security Guard, (who wishes his name not be divulged for fear of harassment), related the following: At approximately 0020hrs., he was driving East on the Coyote Canyon access road on a routine building check of an alarmed structure . As he approached the structure he observed a bright light near the ground behind the structure. He also observed an object he first thought was a helicopter. But after driving closer, he observed a round disk shaped object. He attempted to radio for a back up patrol but his radio would not work. As he approached the object on foot armed with a shotgun, the object took off in a vertical direction at a high rate of speed. The guard was a former helicopter mechanic in the U.S. Army and stated the object he observed was not a helicopter.

4. SOURCE advised on 22 Aug 80, three other security policemen observed the same

DATA FORWARDED HQ AFOSI: HQ IVOS 10 Aug 80 AFOSI FORM 40 ATTACHED [ ] YES [ ] NO

DATE: 9 Sept 80 TYPED OR PRINTED NAME OF SPECIAL AGENT: RICHARD C. DOTY, SA SIGNATURE: Richard C. Doty

DISTRICT FILE NO.: 8017 8 9 3-0/22 OCH RESULTS: [ ] NEGATIVE [ ] POSITIVE (See Attached)

AFOSI FORM 40 PREVIOUS EDITION WILL BE USED

APPENDIX 12– Report from Kirtland Air Force Base–1980

Page 2

CONTINUED FROM CONPLAL [illegible] 1, DTD 9 Sept 80

aerial phenomena described by the first three. Again the object landed in Coyote Canyon. They did not see the object take off.

5. Coyote Canyon is part of a large restricted test range used by the Air Force Weapons Laboratory, Sandia Laboratories, Defense Nuclear Agency and the Department of Energy. The range was formerly patrolled by Sandia Security, however, they only conduct building checks there now.

6. On 10 Aug 80, a New Mexico State Patrolman sighted a aerial object land in the Manzano's between Belen and Albuquerque, NM. The Patrolman reported the sighting to the Kirtland AFB Command Post, who later referred the patrolman to the AFOSI Dist 17. AFOSI Dist 17 advised the patrolman to make a report through his own agency. On 11 Aug 80, the Kirtland Public Information office advised the patrolman the USAF no longer investigates such sightings unless they occure on an USAF base.

7. WRITER contacted all the agencies who utilized the test range and it was learned no aerial tests are conducted in the Coyote Canyon area. Only ground tests are conducted.

8. On 8 Sept 80, WRITER learned from Sandia Security that another Security Guard observed a object land near an alarmed structure sometime during the first week of August, but did not report it until just recently for fear of harrassment.

9. The two alarmed structures located within the area contains HQ CR 44 material.

APPENDIX 13–Letter and Report Provided to Congressman Christopher Cox; 1996

DATE: 30 August 1996
TO: Congressman Christopher Cox
FR: Steven M. Greer, M.D.; Int'l. Director
Center for the Study of Extraterrestrial Intelligence (CSETI)

Dear Congressman Cox,

Thank you for taking the time from your busy schedule to meet with Mr. _____ and me on the 19th. We hope you have had a chance to review some of the materials related to the UFO/ETI matter. Please feel free to contact us should you have any further questions or comments.

We also very much appreciate your offer to make some directed inquiries into the matter through appropriate points of contact with the intelligence committees of the Congress. As you requested, since our meeting I have been collecting information on a number of projects and facilities where advanced research and development related to extraterrestrial technology are located. We hope that this information will be useful and will enable you to make as specific an inquiry as possible.

Sources with whom I have spoken indicate that no official oversight and knowledge of these programs is likely to be found, even through intelligence committee briefings in secure settings ("the tank"). Of course, this then brings up the question of how such expensive R and D could be affected. A few possibilities are listed below, and are considered likely avenues of funding by military and intelligence people with whom we have worked on this matter.

I am not optimistic that any official and legal oversight of these projects is occurring. This is based on the following:

• Director of Central Intelligence Jim Woolsey was not briefed on any such projects. I was asked to come to Washington to brief him because he knew the matter was real but was unable to officially get any information on these projects.

• Dick D'Amato, chief counsel and investigator for the Senate Appropriations Committee, told us in 1994 that even with a top-secret clearance and subpoena power he couldn't penetrate these operations, even though he knew they were ongoing projects, and he knew basically where to look. He said "This is the varsity team of all covert projects. Good luck …"

• A four-star general on the Joint Chiefs of Staff knew nothing of these projects, but after a briefing by a member of our team he made an inquiry through channels, and was assured nothing was there. Then he made a private inquiry to a former military colleague with whom he had attended West Point and who currently works for a major military contractor. He was told that such projects do exist and was told the locations. He was justifiably astonished and disturbed.

• Similar lack of information exists at very senior levels of the White House.

• Lord Hill-Norton, a five-star Admiral and former head of the Ministry of Defense in Great Britain has assured us that, even though, he now knows such projects exist, he was never informed about them as head of the MOD or MI5.

Of course, we have not queried the congressional intelligence committees, and will do so as you suggested. But given past experiences we would be surprised to find that they had been briefed on this matter, although this remains a possibility.

An Air Force source has told us that deep black projects can escape any direct oversight by having funds “hidden” in other projects. For example, $1 billion may be allocated for secret aerospace research and development, with certain projects cited as beneficiaries of this funding. In reality, however, $600 million may be used for the ‘acknowledged’ secret projects while the remaining $400 million is used for ‘unacknowledged’ projects.

Many of these projects have been largely ‘privatized’ by multi-billion-dollar military contractor corporations. R&D on the extraterrestrial matter is funded through ‘profits’ or revenue built into lucrative contracts with the government on ‘acknowledged’ projects.

This, then, creates an indirect source of government funding inasmuch as the funds used for UFO/ET research is derived from ‘profits and overhead’ related to legitimate projects.

These projects are global in scope and transcend both the boundaries and control of the US government. Similarly, funding is from global, i.e. foreign sources, as well as domestic and private sources.

One member of the ‘control group’ dealing with this matter has told us that there are ‘creative ways’ of funding such things out of the international monetary system, including the process of rounding off transactions so that the far decimal amounts (.00099) are placed in secure accounts for such funding purposes. This individual, who runs a major global supercomputer firm, states that this is easily done with current supercomputing technologies.

More than one source has stated that certain illegal activities by the military and CIA, such as drug trafficking, have been used to generate revenue for deep black projects.

I hope the enclosed list of facilities and projects will be helpful to your

inquiry. It is by no means exhaustive, but reflects the best information to date which our team has been able to collect.

Please feel free to contact me at any time should you have any questions or comments.

Sincerely,

Steven M. Greer, M.D.
Director of CSETI
Attachment

Projects and Facilities Related to the UFO/Extraterrestrial Matter

Edwards Air Force Base and Related Facilities

Government Facilities:

Edwards Air Force Base
Haystack Butte
China Lakes
George Air Force Base
Norton Air Force Base
Table Top Mountain Observatory (NASA)
Blackjack Control
Aerospace Facilities:
Northrop "Anthill" (Tejon Ranch)
McDonald Douglas Llano Plant
Lockheed Martin Helendale Plant
Phillips Labs (North Edwards facility)

The Nellis Complex:
Area 51/S4
Pahute Mesa and Area 19
Groom Lake

New Mexico Facilities:
Los Alamos National Laboratories
Kirtland Air Force Base
Sandia National Laboratories (SNL), Defense Nuclear Agency
Phillips Labs
Manzano Mountain Weapons Storage Facility and Underground Complex
Coyote Canyon Test Site (N. end of Manzano)
White Sands Complex

Arizona

Fort Huachuca, underground storage facility, NSA and Army Intelligence complex near Fort Huachuca underground storage of ET spacecraft and previously autopsied ET life forms.

Others

Cheyenne Mountain Colorado Deep Space Network, dedicated console for tracking UFOs
Lawrence Livermore Labs
Pine Gap—underground facility in Australia—Majestic U.S. and Australian
Redstone Arsenal underground complex—Alabama
Utah underground complex southwest of Salt Lake City, accessible only by air
Dugway Proving Grounds outside Provo—classified airspace

US Government Agencies with Current or Past Involvement

(Activities are compartmentalized into super-secret USAPs—Unacknowledged Special Access Projects—which means that they are not acknowledged to anyone, even those senior in the chain of command)

Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI)
CIA
DARPA
DIA
FBI
Military Intelligence divisions (Army, Air Force, Navy)
NASA
NRO (National Reconnaissance Office)
NSA (National Security Agency)
Space Commands
Others

Private Corporate Entities believed to be involved

BDM
Bechtel Corp.
Booz-Allen and Hamilton, Inc.
Boeing Aerospace
EG&G
E-Systems
Lockheed Martin (various facilities including Denver research center)
McDonnell Douglas Corp
MITRE Corp.
Northrop Aerospace
Phillips Labs
Raytheon
Rockwell International
SAIC (Science Applications International, Inc.)
TRW
Village Supercomputing, Phoenix AZ
Wackenhut Corp.
Others